

DEBATING THE "GAY RIGHTS" ISSUE

**Oregon Citizens Alliance/
Citizens Alliance of Washington**

May 1993

DEBATING THE "GAY RIGHTS" ISSUE

TABLE OF CONTENTS

		<u>Page</u>
Chapter 1	Tactics for Winning Debates Against "Gay Rights" Activists	1
Chapter 2	Introduction to the "Gay Rights" Debate: Is Homosexuality Beneficial, Benign, or Harmful?	23
Chapter 3	The Homosexual Orientation and the "Ten Percent" Myth	35
Chapter 4	The True Objective of "Gay Rights" — Total Domination!	51
Chapter 5	Homosexual Tactics: Anything Goes!	63
Chapter 6	Homosexual Groups: Organized Sex Perverts on the March	87
Chapter 7	Homosexual Practices: Self-Loathing in Action	91
Chapter 8	Homosexuals: A Clear and Present Danger to Our Children	105
Chapter 9	AIDS: The Politically-Protected Plague	119
Appendix A	List of Figures	131
	Index	133

CHAPTER 1

TACTICS FOR WINNING DEBATES AGAINST 'GAY RIGHTS' ACTIVISTS

Contra factum non valet argumentum ['Arguing against facts is an exercise in futility'].
— Plato.¹

Introduction.

'My experience is that the fanatic hides from true debate. The concept of dialogue is foreign to him. He knows how to speak in monologues only, so debate is superfluous to him.'

— Nobel Peace Prize Winner Elie Wiesel.²

The Benefits of Learning to Debate. Over a period of many years, experienced debaters have developed and refined time-tested tactics that greatly increase their chances for success before the general public. These "rules for verbal combat" — or debate tactics — have been proven over centuries by people who not only learn them, but eventually 'internalize' them so well that they unconsciously incorporate them even in everyday discussions.

The ability to speak and reason logically is not only invaluable to Christian social movements in general, but is greatly beneficial to an individual's career and self-confidence as well.

It is critical that every pro-family (anti-'gay rights') activist know how to debate the homosexual issue, even if he never plans to enter into formal debate with anyone. This is important because, as soon as a person becomes known as an individual who opposes the 'gay rights' agenda, people who have been indoctrinated by the secular media will come to him with objections, advice, and comments. These people will include family members, friends, co-workers, and fellow churchgoers.

Every activist must remember that each person who hears the truth about the homosexual movement is one more person on the pro-family side. Additionally, every pro-family activist who answers questions quickly and concisely makes a good impression on people, benefitting not only himself but the pro-family movement as well.

On the Other Side ... The average pro-life or pro-family activist possesses a fairly high degree of self-discipline, in contrast to the average pro-abortionist or homosexual, who is literally conditioned to expect both physical and mental gratification — *instantly and with minimal effort.*

Most abortaholics and sodomites have become sloppy and lazy in their logical reasoning as well as in their moral reasoning, because all that matters to them is the drive to achieve a comfortable lifestyle. They find it extremely difficult to 'change gears' and rigorously and critically examine an issue, and so they become addicted to false assumptions, deceptive Newspeak, and slogans.

This is one reason a pro-family activist may find it so difficult to communicate with a homosexual. The activist is trying to discuss ideas; the homosexual is discussing individual events and people. He is literally thinking and speaking at a lower level.

Homosexuals recognize this fact, and this is why it is literally impossible for pro-family activists to find homosexuals to debate with in many areas of the country.

Preparation for Debate.

'Great minds discuss ideas; average minds events; and small minds people.'

— Admiral Hyman Rickover.³

The Value of a Good Debater. Accomplished debaters are of almost incalculable value to the various Christian social movements. They can shine the light of truth wherever they go. They are effective recruiters, because they can persuade people to overcome their fears and 'join up.' They can shift a pastor from the comfortable fence of neutrality onto the field of action. They can also influence the public by efficiently cutting through the thick curtain of homophile lies and half-truths.

In summary, a person with good debating skills makes an excellent Christian organizer or leader.

Preparation for becoming an accomplished debater takes place on two simultaneous and parallel planes: (1) learning the topic, and (2) learning and practicing actual debate tactics.

Topic Familiarization. A debater *MUST* know his topic! This vital point cannot be overemphasized! The best debater in the world won't impress anyone if he doesn't know his facts.

FIGURE 1

RULES FOR DEBATE PREPARATION AND TACTICS FOR SUCCESSFUL DEBATING

RULES FOR DEBATE PREPARATION

- (1) Know your mission.
- (2) Know your topic.
- (3) Know yourself.
- (4) Know your opponent's background.
- (5) Know your opponent's tactics.
- (6) Know your audience.
- (7) Know the debating environment.

AT ALL TIMES

Be an eternal student.

TACTICS DURING THE DEBATE

- (1) Begin and conclude sharply.
- (2) Assume control.
- (3) Stay on the subject.
- (4) Anticipate.
- (5) Repeat important points.
- (6) Listen effectively.
- (7) Use visual aids.
- (8) Don't argue.

If an activist chooses to focus on one life issue, he should study it extensively — but every pro-family activist must consider himself to be a lifetime student in *all* of the life issues, since they are all intimately related.

No matter how narrow a person's interests are, he should become generally familiar with all of the life issues ('gay rights,' abortion, euthanasia, pornography, etc.) in at least enough depth to be able to answer the most basic questions on all of them. This is because any debate on any one life issue, no matter how narrow its focus, will inevitably wander into related areas.

Debating Practice. The remainder of Chapter 1 briefly describes the basic rules for debate. Learning and practicing these rules is essential for any debate, whether it be in a television studio or on a street corner. An activist who plans to do a lot of debating may want to practice extensively by having friends play the pro-homosexual 'devil's advocate.'

Tactics for Public Debate.

Introduction. No matter what level a pro-family activist is debating on, he automatically has an insurmountable advantage over his pro-homosexual opponent, because the homophile position is basically indefensible. It is the activist's job to demonstrate indirectly how absurd and destructive the 'gay rights' philosophy really is by showing how reasonable the *anti*-'gay rights' position is.

In order to maximize the chances of decisively winning a debate, the debater must plan and prepare for the confrontation just as he would for

any other type of mission. If he sufficiently practices and hones his debating skills, he will literally be *guaranteed victory* in each and every encounter with the homosexual 'enemy.'

The rules for debate preparation and for actual debate are listed in Figure 1 and are described in detail in the following paragraphs.

**DEBATE PREPARATION RULE #1:
Know Your Mission.**

Just as there is a broad mission for Christian activism as a whole (Mt. 28-19), there is a narrower mission for each job an individual Christian sets out to accomplish. It is therefore mandatory that a pro-family activist know *why* he is debating a homosexual.

The mission of a pro-family debater is *not* to make his homophile opponent appear ignorant, ridiculous or stupid, however tempting or easy this may seem. The mission *is* to make the pro-family position appear reasonable in comparison to the pro-homosexual position.

The mission is the most important of the seven parameters that must be addressed in order to conduct a successful debate. These parameters are listed in Figure 2.

It is important to avoid persecuting an opponent, however justified this may seem at the time. Society usually sympathizes with the underdog, and if a pro-family activist appears to be browbeating his

FIGURE 2
THE SEVEN ESSENTIAL PARAMETERS
FOR A SUCCESSFUL DEBATE OR PRESENTATION

PARAMETER	DEFINITION	EXAMPLE
MISSION	The specific objective you would like to accomplish	To convince an audience that they should vote for a pro-life ballot measure
FOCUS	The group that you would like to influence	An audience of about 500, expected to be moderately conservative and friendly
OPPOSITION	Persons and organizations that will try directly or indirectly to stop you from accomplishing your mission	Lesbian clinic escort who is prone to hysteria and making absurd statements and accusations
ASSETS	Persons and equipment that will assist you in accomplishing your mission	Your mind, your skills, experience, knowledge, good audio-visual aids, and the inherent superiority of the the pro-life position
ENVIRONMENT	The conditions under which you must work to accomplish your mission	Debate in a high school auditorium, followed by a question and answer period
KNOWLEDGE	Value-free information and hard data that will assist you in accomplishing your mission	Legal, biological, and theological data that supports your position, and information on the other side's weaknesses
TACTICS	The methods you use to accomplish your mission	Refutation; extrapolation; clarification; parallelism

opponent, he will lose the debate in the eyes of his audience even if his facts and logic are unimpeachable.

Homosexuals in particular play upon public sympathy by persistently assuming the role of the underdog. 'Gays' repeatedly emphasize how terrified and frightened they are by "brutal homophobic thugs" who "harass and intimidate" them and who are "obviously" part of a "carefully orchestrated campaign to deprive gays and lesbians of their most basic human rights." Pro-homosexual

debaters are usually mild-mannered, average-looking types — *never* a gross, obscene, leather-clad thug with purple hair who is festooned with stickers like "MILITANT HOMOSEXUAL." This is just obvious good sense from a public relations standpoint. A pro-family activist will look bad if he verbally mugs someone who looks like most of the people in the audience.

The best way to refute a homophile's lies or whining ploys for sympathy is with cold, hard facts. The pro-family debater should not be afraid to boldly

and decisively deny and disprove falsehoods and slogans. Above all, he must remain logical and calm and must describe to his audience the ploy(s) that his opponent is trying to foist off on them.

DEBATE PREPARATION RULE #2:
Know Your Topic.

This is the second of the two absolutely mandatory preparation rules. If a person knows his topic, he may be able to overcome other shortcomings during a debate. But *nothing* will save him if he doesn't have a firm grasp of the material!

It is human nature to ignore or avoid evidence that erodes or compromises one's position. As Simon and Garfunkel pointed out in their ballad "The Boxer," "A man hears what he wants to hear and disregards the rest."

Therefore, since the vast majority of hard data and logic supports the pro-family position, the average pro-homosexual debater will be appallingly ignorant of even the basic numbers and facts that every pro-family activist knows by heart. This can be a tremendous advantage for the pro-family debater, because his debating opponent will be forced to resort to empty slogans that are easy to refute.

The tactic of refuting a bogus homophile statistic or claim quickly and cleanly with documented evidence is devastatingly effective, and a homosexual will almost never be capable of regaining the initiative or momentum once a pro-family debater has sharply debunked one of his bogus claims in a debate. Nothing impresses an audience more than a person who can quickly and dispassionately disprove his opponent's claims with documented information.

DEBATE PREPARATION RULE #3:
Know Yourself.

Overview.

This might sound like an obvious debate rule, but it is extremely important for a debater to know what his strengths and limitations are before he actually engages in "verbal combat."

Many people are scared to death by the idea of debating in front of a crowd of hundreds of people. But every pilot who has ever flown a Boeing 747 crammed with people was probably scared to death by the idea of so much responsibility before he began to fly.

All it takes is study and practice. This is best accomplished in four general steps, as shown below.

Step (1): Learn the Topic.

Chapters 2 through 9 of this handbook give detailed information regarding the agenda of the homosexual movement, the roots of the homosexual orientation, and the strategies and tactics used by pro-'gay' activists.

Any Christian who wants to debate intelligently on the topic of 'gay rights' should carefully study these chapters for several hours before attempting to even discuss the area with friends.

In order to remain fresh, it might be a good idea to carefully study one chapter per night for eight nights running instead of trying to skim the entire handbook at once.

Step (2): Practice Debating With Friends.

The second step is to practice debating skills with real live people. It is generally possible to find a pro-family (or pro-life) friend who will agree to play the devil's (homophile) advocate by randomly 'pitching' the pro-homosexual arguments described in Chapters 2 through 9. If a helper is not available, the prospective debater could simply write the most common pro-homosexual arguments on 3X5 cards, put them in a box, and pull them out and respond to them one by one until the box is empty, then repeat the process until he is comfortable with his level of knowledge.

The pro-family activist may also want to practice at a special workshop or meeting in front of an audience consisting of several other pro-life and pro-family debaters, preferably including one or more with extensive experience. These seasoned people can give the beginning activist a lot of good, practical advice that will keep him from making many of the early mistakes that they did.

It is a good idea to videotape these practice debates if possible. A person makes almost as great an impression on an audience with his appearance and mannerisms as he does with his actual speaking. Every debater should get someone else's opinion. Everyone thinks that he looks ridiculous on television or that his own voice sounds bizarre on a tape.

Step (3): Debate With Pro-Homosexuals.

After a person has had several hours of practice among friends, it is time to "toughen up" by experiencing the anger and the torrent of illogic spewed by a real homosexual or 'gay' sympathizer. The easiest way to do this is to go to a pro-homosexual event or panel (with several friends, for safety) and practice skills with a pro-homosexual activist or sympathizer. This will give the pro-family

individual a feeling for just how sloganistic and unthinking their "logic" really is.

Step (4): Record Your Experiences.

When the activist begins actual discussions and debates, he should keep a log of his experiences in a notebook. He should record his mistakes in delivery and presentation, and strive to eliminate them in future debates. He might also want to record pertinent information about his debating opponent for future use.

Persevere! Debating takes practice, but eventually the proper facts and paths of thinking will come to you as naturally as breathing!

DEBATE PREPARATION RULE #4
Know Your Opponent's Background.

General Principles.

A pro-family individual can get a good 'leg up' early in any debate by researching his opponent's personal background and the attitudes, attributes, actions and background of his organization(s).

The important thing to remember here is that all sources used should be generally available to the public. Anyone who employs rumors or hearsay may be liable to legal action for slander or libel. Remember that sodomites are notoriously litigation-happy and use the courts as a handy weapon to squelch dissenting views.

The best way to approach this task is to obtain back issues of pro-'gay' national and local organizational newsletters. Every pro-homosexual group has them: Local and national offices of the American Civil Liberties Union, Feminist Womens Health Centers, National Organization for Women, Radical Women, Communist groups, Queer Nation, ACT-UP, and so on.

These can be obtained from a pro-family friend who has managed to get on their mailing lists, in the library, or even at their offices under the guise of 'research.'

Information On Opponents.

It is relatively easy to find personal information on debating opponents. Homosexuals and pro-abortionists love to pat each other on the back (it's all part of their mutual 'empowerment'), and when a new staffer signs on or leaves, their organizational newsletter will describe the person's history in detail and lavishly praise him or her. If the debate is important enough, the pro-family debater may want to call Christian groups in cities where the opponent

has previously served in 'gay' groups. Keep in mind the fact that sodomites frequently serve in pro-abortion groups, so information may be found in pro-abort publications as well.

Remember that any information included as part of a debate presentation must be documented from sources generally available to the public. It might be possible to have the pro-family group send or FAX copies. Hearsay information may be useful for personal strategizing and research, but shouldn't be presented as fact.

Look for clues regarding your opponent's upbringing, and whether or not she has had an abortion (which can explain a lot). Is the person from a Catholic family? Why did he or she get involved in pro-'gay' activism in the first place? Can you glean some good radical quotes from their anti-life newsletters that will provide insight?

The pro-homosexual debater will very often trot out a 'victim' story about a friend or relative who has been 'brutalized' by 'homophobic, right-wing fanatics.' Since the vast majority of these stories are completely bogus (as shown in Chapter 5, 'Homosexual Tactics'), it is possible to decisively discredit an opponent if it can be shown that his or her 'pet' story is false (get good documentation)! If the 'brutalized relative' is genuinely the victim of a crime of some sort, this information would be on public record and would be relatively easy to check.

As an example of how damaging such information can be, one Oregon lesbian, Azalea Cooley, greatly embarrassed her movement after carefully building a complete life centered around disability and victimhood (including more than a score of officially-recorded 'hate crimes'). Police eventually discovered that she had staged all of the hate crimes herself, and that she was not even handicapped to begin with! This and other 'hate crime' fabrications are described in Chapter 5, 'Homosexual Tactics.'

In particular, it is important to try to get a general feel for an opponent's attitudes. This will allow a pro-family debater to anticipate their arguments and tailor proper responses .

Information On Your Opponent's Organization.

Details on your opponent's organization(s) are also important. Look for general policy statements, stupid or indefensible quotes on national and local levels, and the activities of the organization on national and local levels.

Has ACT-UP or Queer Nation publicly denounced physical attacks and vandalism on Catholic and conservative churches? If not, *why not?* How do they feel about the North American Man-Boy Love Association? About explicit pornography? Have they sued local pro-family activists or organizations and perjured themselves in court? Court records and transcripts are generally available in law libraries

and from local pro-family attorneys who have been involved in specific cases.

Perform all of this research with the objective of continually keeping your opponent on the defensive by pointing out the many inconsistencies that are naturally inherent in their personal and organizational pro-homosexual philosophy and positions.

General Tactical Considerations.

Your level of aggressiveness will depend largely upon your opponent's debating style. Debaters from within each individual homophile organization seem to be stamped from the same mold, but style sometimes differs greatly from group to group.

If you are going up against a person from Queer Nation, the Lesbian Community Project, or ACT-UP (AIDS Contracted Through Unspeakable Perversions), you will find that they are usually very aggressive and employ very abrasive and extreme language. In such cases, you may want to 'hang back' just a little in the debate for a few minutes, and assume a somewhat defensive posture. In this manner, you can allow your opponent plenty of rope to hang himself: He will almost certainly make silly remarks that you can immediately attack.

Nothing impresses like effective counterpunching.

If you decide to try this tack, just be certain that your opponent does not hog all of your debating time.

Try a different debating style if you are facing someone from the American Civil Liberties Union or someone from an ultraliberal denomination like the United Church of Christ or the Metropolitan Community Churches (formerly the Sodomy Church). These people are rigorously trained in the use of Newspeak and soothing language. They will prattle on for minutes at a time on 'feel-good' topics, and are absolute masters at avoiding the messier and more embarrassing (for them) aspects of sodomy and other repulsive homosexual activities. It won't be long before you feel like you are in a room full of cotton candy, because your opponent will try to smother you (and your audience) with words.

If you are debating a person who uses this tactic, go on the offense immediately. Be aggressive and attack, attack, attack! Sling every particle of statistical mud you can lay your mind on and press vigorously. Don't let go of your opponent! Keep the pressure on, and try to take as much of the debating time as possible. If given the opportunity, your opponent will ramble on pointlessly and consume all available time.

Remember, when you go up against a homophile debater, emphasize to the audience that he or she is merely talking about feelings and concepts, while you are giving the listeners hard facts and statistics. You may want to point this out directly to the audience several times.

DEBATE PREPARATION RULE #5 **Know Your Opponent's Debating Tactics.**

Introduction.

There are two sides to every contest: The offense and the defense. No army, team, or individual can afford to emphasize one to the detriment or exclusion of the other. If they do, they will not complete their mission(s).

Pro-family debaters must not only be familiar with effective offensive debating tactics, they must be able to recognize and counter the tactics commonly used by homosexuals and other anti-lifers such as euthanasiasts, pornographers, and pro-aborts.

No matter what variations they assume, there are basically only five primary anti-life debating tactics. When an pro-family debater becomes familiar with them to the point of being able to identify them immediately when they are used, he will enjoy a great advantage in any discussion.

The five basic anti-life debating tactics are outlined below and are described in the following paragraphs.

OUTLINE OF ANTI-LIFE DEBATING TACTICS

- (1) Simple diversion
 - (2) Attacks on the individual
 - (a) Stereotypical labeling
 - (b) Guilt by association
 - (c) Questioning motivations
 - (d) Allegations of inconsistency
 - (3) Appeals to ignorance
 - (4) Appeals to the people
 - (a) Appeal to the emotions
 - (b) Appeal to prejudice
 - (c) Appeal to sympathy
 - (d) Appeal to self-interest
 - (5) Employing a higher degree of obscurity
-

Anti-Life Debate Tactic #1: Simple Diversion.

The Purposes of Diversion. When one possesses an inherently weak position in any contest, it is necessary to resort to trickery and deception in order to win. One of the most common and effective tactics employed by the weaker party in any contest is simple diversion of attention.

The homosexual knows that the best he can do against an experienced pro-family debater is to

Anti-Lite Debate Tactic #2: Attack the Individual.

Introduction. This tactic, known as *argumentum ad hominem*, or "arguing to the man," consists of attacking a person or his organization instead of his moral or logical position. Instead of arguing to the point (*argumentum ad rem*), the anti-lite debater attempts to distract audience attention away from the topic under discussion.

Ad hominem arguments generally fall into four categories: (A) stereotypical labeling, (B) guilt by association, (C) calling the pro-family activist's motivations into question, and (D) alleging inconsistency.

Examples of these arguments follow.

Tactic 2A: Stereotypical Labeling. Anti-liters commonly describe themselves as champions of the civil rights of everyone — except, of course, the civil rights of those persons who happen to disagree with them.

Anti-liters are accomplished word police. They strenuously and loudly object when anyone around them engages in stereotypical, discriminatory, or racist labeling. In fact, they lobby constantly to have such labeling declared a "hate crime," and have actually succeeded on many fronts. For example, at Yale, Dartmouth, and many other colleges, any student who dares call a sodomite a "fag" or a "queer" will immediately be dismissed from the university.

However, most anti-liters feel perfectly justified in using stereotypical labeling against Christians and conservatives, and this will usually occur several times an hour during a debate. This tactic almost always includes the *argumentum ad individuum*, or an "appeal to prejudice."

Following are a few actual examples of anti-lite stereotypical labeling:

- * "Well, you just think that way because you are a Catholic [or a fundamentalist]."
- * "I will not be dictated to by a Bible-thumping religious fanatic."
- * "You anti-choicers are all anti-sexual fetus-fetishists."
- * "All of you Oregon Citizens Alliance (OCA) people are bigoted, ignorant queer-bashers."
- * According to the Revolutionary Communist Party of the United States, "... these people who want to forcibly take away a woman's right to abortion are nothing but vicious, rabid dogs."

Countermeasures. The best way to counter this tactic is to patiently point out to the audience that the homophile debater is engaging in unjustified and judgmental stereotyping and pigeonholing. If the homosexual continues to stereotype the pro-family activist, the victim should simply pause each time

break even. And the easiest way for the homosexual to garner a tie in the debate is to drag a series of tangential or irrelevant topics into the discussion. Many of these topics have absolutely nothing to do with homosexuality or "gay rights." The homophile debater brings them up in an attempt to distract the attention of the audience during a debate.

Quite simply, if the homophile can appear to be reasonable when offering facts that nobody can dispute — on a topic *unrelated* to homosexuality — he can then expect that this reasonableness will transfer over to his position on "gay rights" in the minds of the audience. The members of the audience will walk away and make the connection between the homosexual's position on "gay rights" and his logical and concise presentation on topics that have nothing at all to do with homosexuality. The product of this connection will be the vague feeling that the pro-homosexual position is superior.

Examples of Diversion. Every pro-homosexual slogan is based upon the desire to divert attention. Actual examples of the anti-lite debating tactic of simple diversion follow.

- * A publicity flyer for the North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA) switches the focus from pedophilia to freedom by claiming that "There is no age at which a person becomes capable of consenting to sex. The age of sexual consent is just one of many ways in which adults impose their system of control on children."
- * In its 1974 debate guide entitled "Preparing for Action," the National Abortion Rights League (NARAL) tried to dilute the heat surrounding the abortion issue by tying it to a galaxy of unrelated topics: "Legal abortion will decrease the number of unwanted children, battered children, child abuse cases, and possibly subsequent delinquency, drug addiction, and a host of social ills believed to be associated with neglectful parenthood."
- * "Consensual sexual relations of all types are perfectly legal! Homophobic people, who are merely puppets of the richly-funded extreme Right, therefore have no standing to tamper with our most fundamental Constitutional right to control our own bodies."
- * "You can't legislate morality! Don't foist your brand of morality off on me!"
- * "Who will decide — you or the State?"

The Countermeasure. The only way to counter such diversions is to forcibly and immediately bring the debate back to the topic of discussion. It may be tactically prudent to dwell on the subject for one or two sentences, but the primary objective of the pro-family debater is to *press the fundamental issues*.

and point out the tactic. When this has been done several times, the audience will begin to get the idea and the homosexual debater will begin to feel the heat of disapproval from observers who can see through his hypocrisy.

Tactic 2B: Guilt By Association. One of the most effective ploys used by anti-life debaters is guilt by association. The anti-lifer will identify and describe the most extreme actual or fictional pro-family character he possibly can and will then attempt to convince an audience that *all* pro-family activists share that person's philosophy, beliefs, and actions.

Following are a few examples of anti-life 'guilt by association;'

- * "You homophobes are all violent fanatics. You people kill, harass, and discriminate against gays and lesbians."
- * "Hitler and his Nazis were homophobes too."
- * "The Catholic Church was guilty of mass murder during the Inquisition and is now guilty of killing thousands of 'gays' because of its opposition to 'safer sex.'"

Countermeasures. Those who possess the anti-life mentality (and especially homosexuals) are inherently violent by nature. Therefore, the pro-family debater has many opportunities to use the same 'guilt by association' tactic against a homophile. The pro-family activist can use this tactic to highlight the absurdity of the homophile debater's comparisons and his hypocrisy when he reacts loudly to the identical tactic he was just using himself.

For example, the pro-family debater could describe the North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA), pointing out that it is welcomed with open arms at large 'Gay Pride' parades, and then show with statistics that a very large percentage homosexuals are child molesters (see Chapter 8, "Homosexuality and Child Molestation," for this information).

The purpose of this 'directed stereotyping' is, of course, to incite a reaction from the pro-homosexual and then point out that he does not seem to like the very tactic that *he* is fond of using — when it is directed against *him*.

Tactic 2C: Question Motivations. If a homophile can convince an audience that pro-family motivations are suspect or somehow a threat to the public, he has essentially won the debate. Fortunately, this is very difficult for him to accomplish. Pro-family activists, unlike homosexuals, work for the good of society — not for themselves.

Therefore, homophile and other anti-lifers must use extreme language and very nebulous and false charges to make their 'points.'

Examples;

- * The National Committee for Gay Civil Rights, in its position paper "This is Our Creed," simply used unsubstantiated and undefined terms to label and stereotype any individuals who happened to disagree with the gay agenda, regardless of their motivation; "We believe every individual or group which condemns homosexuality as wrong or sinful is guilty of bigotry ... We condemn all groups — religious or otherwise — who preach sexual bigotry and discrimination ... We condemn those misguided parents who impose their homophobic prejudices upon their children ... We condemn all those who presume to pass judgement on others."⁷
- * Julianne Ross Davis, general counsel for the porn-funding National Endowment of the Arts (NEA), attacked the American Family Association in an address to the University of Pennsylvania School of Law. She charged that "The American Family Association ... has a 24-point political agenda it would like to see attained by the year 2000. It includes the elimination of democracy, elimination of public schools, advocates that astrologers, adulterers, blasphemers, homosexuals, and incorrigible children be executed, preferably by stoning. That's one of our enemies. This is true."⁸
- * Senator Edward Kennedy (D-Umb) committed an all-time classic during Judge Robert Bork's 1987 Supreme Court confirmation lynching; "Robert Bork's America is a land in which women would be forced into back-alley abortions, blacks would sit at segregated lunch counters, rogue police could break down citizens' doors in midnight raids, schoolchildren could not be taught about evolution, writers and artists could be censored at the whim of the government, and the doors of the federal courts would be shut on the fingers of millions of citizens."⁹

Countermeasures. There are several simple ways to respond to these spurious charges; by pointing out the absurdity of the allegations, showing how the homosexual is insulting the beliefs of pro-family members of the audience, and by demanding proof by asking (several times, if necessary) the question "How do you know that?" It also helps, once again, to show that the homosexual is stereotyping all of those people who do not happen to agree with his philosophy.

Tactic 2D: Allegations of Inconsistency. An anti-lifer's version of 'consistency' is one of his highest possible goods. If he can somehow 'prove' that the pro-family debater is 'inconsistent' (by

'showing' that *all* pro-family people are inconsistent), he will plant seeds of doubt in the minds of the audience.

Examples;

- * **"You homophobes are inconsistent because you say you want everyone to have equal rights, but withhold those same basic rights from gays and lesbians."**
- * **"You homophobes are inconsistent because you decry violence in general, but are mute when it comes to condemning violence against gays and lesbians."**
- * **"You are inconsistent because you are disgusted by gay explicit literature, but 'straights' have many more pornographic magazines in circulation than gays do."**

Countermeasure. Homosexual charges of "inconsistency" are *invariably* based upon bogus or doctored statistics. The best way to defend against allegations of inconsistency is simply to produce statistics that show that the allegations are false. Alternatively, the pro-family debater could simply dismiss the homosexual's charges as 'stereotyping' and demand proof of his allegations.

The statistics and sources necessary to debunk these and other bogus pro-homosexual allegations are available in other chapters of this handbook.

Anti-Life Debate Tactic #3: Appeal to Ignorance.

Introduction. When a person states as *fact* biased views or statistics that cannot immediately be refuted, he gains points by appearing to be an expert in the field. This is called *argumentum ad ignorantiam*, or "appealing to ignorance."

This is the most common tactic used by all anti-life debaters, whether they be homosexuals, pornographers, pro-euthanasiasts, or pro-abortionists. Some examples follow.

- * **"AIDS is not a 'gay disease.' Most people who currently contract the disease are heterosexuals, drug users, and hemophiliacs."**
- * **"Making condoms freely available to teens, especially through school-based health clinics, will drastically cut down on the epidemics of teen AIDS and teen pregnancy."**
- * **"Public opinion polls have consistently shown that Americans support gay rights by a 78% majority. Homophobes are a small and vocal minority."**
- * **"Most church denominations either support civil rights for gays or do not take a stand on the issue."**

Countermeasures. The decisive response to these allegations, of course, is to produce quotes or statistics (preferably by homosexuals) that refute the

opposing debater's views.

After this has been done, it is often useful to call the dependability of the homosexual debater's information into question repeatedly during the remainder of the debate.

All of the above pro-homosexual falsehoods — and many others — can be decisively disproven with facts and statistics contained in this handbook.

Anti-Life Debate Tactic #4: Appeal to the People.

Introduction. The second most common tactic used by anti-life debaters is the use of emotion and hyperbole to appeal to the feelings of an audience and bring them to his side without actually demonstrating the validity of his position. This is known as *argumentum ad populum*, or the "appeal to the people."

The "appeal to the people" generally takes one or more of three distinct approaches;

- (A) *argumentum ad captandum vulgus*, the "appeal to the emotions;"
- (B) *argumentum ad misericordiam*, the "appeal to sympathy;" and
- (C) *argumentum ad crumenam*, the "appeal to the purse" (self-interest).

Examples of these tactics are given below.

Tactic 4A: The Appeal to Emotions. Under normal circumstances, an experienced debater will only resort to an appeal to emotion (as opposed to an appeal to logic) if he feels that he has no other recourse. By contrast, a pro-'gay rights' debater will generally begin appealing to the emotions of the audience at the very beginning of a debate.

The tactic of the 'appeal to the emotions' is extremely strong (perhaps even instinctual) in pro-homosexuals. All a pro-family activist need do is pick up any piece of homosexual literature at random, and he will see the twin themes of appeal to fear and appeal to anger run strong in the author's writing. This is true not only of local homosexual publications, but of national newspapers and journals as well.

Some of the more common examples;

- * **"We will never go back to the days of the closet, where gays could be discriminated against at will, beaten up and harassed, and even killed by homophobes without the slightest fear of punishment."**
- * **"Now that gays and lesbians are gaining civil rights, the homophobes perceive us as a threat to their so-called "family values" of hate, bigotry, and discrimination, and are engaging in a systematic campaign of vicious backlash against us."**

- * **'The government has deliberately held back testing drugs that could help stem the spread of AIDS and relieve the symptoms of AIDS sufferers. AIDS research funds are being slashed on all levels under the guise of "cost savings." We gays are being subjected to a worse campaign of genocide than is being waged in Bosnia!'**

Tactic 4B: The Appeal to Sympathy. One of the strongest themes in pro-homosexual and other anti-life thought is the oppressor/oppressed juxtaposition. Anti-lifers correctly perceive that, if they can paint themselves as near-helpless and brutalized 'victims,' they will go a long way towards winning a debate, regardless of how shabby their actual presentation is. Seeking the 'victim mentality' is a cornerstone of the overall anti-life strategy as well.

Some examples of the appeal to sympathy are shown below.

- * **'Women [homosexuals, obscene "artists," pedophiles, prostitutes, pornographers] are being oppressed by well-funded right-wing ideological groups. We just cannot match their expenditures of money and domination of the media.'**
- * **'All we gays and lesbians want is the same rights that everyone else has — the right to have a job, to own a house, to take a vacation every once in a while. What "agenda" is the OCA talking about?'**
- * **'Gays and lesbians are victims of hideous psychological torture and hate crimes ten times more often than straights are. It is ludicrous for anyone to suggest that gays "recruit," because we suffer so much just for being ourselves.'**

Countermeasures. The arguments described above are generalized and overblown 'hard cases' that are based on anecdotal events that statistically very rare. For example, homosexuals 'households' have a per-capita income that is fifty percent greater than that in households of normal people, as described in Chapter 5, "Homosexual Tactics." Also, homosexuals commit more hate crimes per capita against normal people than vice-versa, also as described in Chapter 5. The objective of these 'hard case' arguments is to garner sympathy from the audience.

The most decisive way to rebut these 'hard case' scenarios is to construct an alternative juxtaposition in two steps.

First, show how rare the appropriate class of 'hard cases' really are. For example, less than five percent of all homosexuals have actually been the victims of 'hate crimes,' *even using their own very loose definition.* Remember that sodomites think that

'hate crimes' include having an anti-'gay-rights' bumpersticker on one's car.

Secondly, paint a picture of the appropriate *typical* case. Describe how the *typical* active homosexual has had repeated sexual contact with teenage boys, has had more than 500 sexual partners, most of which he expresses no affection for, and is basically a sexual addict. The *typical* homosexual is going to get into more fights and other types of trouble as a *direct result of his own chosen lifestyle.* Also point out that the vast majority of violence committed against homosexuals is by *other homosexuals.*

Tactic 4C: The Appeal to Self-Interest. It is a basic tenet of the anti-life mentality that its adherents are activists for selfish reasons. Homosexuals want special privileges so they can continue to practice perverted sex with hundreds of anonymous partners. Pro-abortionists support the slaughter of innocent preborns just in case they might need the 'option' themselves someday. Peddlers of obscenity plead for First Amendment rights so they can continue to exploit others and rake in lots of cash.

Anti-lifers also like to assume that everyone else is just like them, and so an appeal to the selfish streak in every person comes naturally to them.

Some examples of the 'appeal to self-interest;'

- * **'The inclusion of "married" gays and lesbians under domestic partnership laws will allow these people to take advantage of benefits that have, until now, only been available to "straight" married couples. The indirect effect of such inclusion will be a healthier job corps and lower taxes.'**
- * **'Laws that discriminate against gays and lesbians constitute an egregious violation of the separation of church and state and seek to impose a particular religious viewpoint on all men and women, regardless of their sexual orientation or ethical beliefs. The homophobes will go after so-called "unnatural" acts by heterosexuals next, mark my words!'**
- * **'Freedom of choice is in the best traditions of America and the Constitution. If you let these homophobic creeps take away the freedom to practice one's sexuality as one chooses today, they will be under your bed tomorrow.'**

Countermeasures. The best way to reply to the appeal to self-interest is to demonstrate to the audience how the pro-homosexual debater is twisting his facts to suit his conclusion. The pro-family activist can *also* appeal to self-interest while doing so.

For example, he could point out that "domestic partnership" laws actually *increase* the burden on already-strained retirement systems, and that they

dilute the definition of 'family,' which will ultimately take benefits away from *normal* people in *normal* marriages.

And point out that, as the support of homosexuality becomes more and more ingrained in government programs, all taxpayers are going to be forced to subsidize a lifestyle that most Americans find revolting in the extreme. Also mention that unfettered 'freedom of choice' essentially means complete anarchy, and give examples.

Anti-Life Debating Tactic #5:
Employ a Higher Degree of Obscurity.

Introduction. Another common debating tactic used by all anti-lifers is *obscurum per obscurius*, which is the explanation of an obscure or difficult concept by using even *more* obscure or difficult concepts, thereby guaranteeing that the *original* idea will not be understood. When a homosexual uses this tactic, he is banking on the audience (and his debating opponent) being too timid to question his 'logic' for fear of appearing ignorant, not 'up' on the issue, or non-Politically Correct.

Of course, if the homophile debater can convince his audience that there is really no way to answer a difficult moral question such as the origins of 'sexual orientation' — essentially by expanding the moral 'grey area' to cover all possible permutations and situations — he has won the debate, because he has convinced his listeners that *any* solution is correct. In other words, he has gotten the audience to accept his version of situational ethics.

The classic example of this principle, of course, is the pro-abortion argument that "We don't know when life begins."

Other common examples of "mystagoguery" employed by anti-lifers are shown below.

- * "A person is born with his or her sexual orientation. Recent studies have shown that this condition is genetic, or inbred. Therefore, it is unconscionable that some people will discriminate based upon a characteristic that people have no control over. Since homosexuality is genetic, and since scientists have only identified a few human genes with great difficulty, it is probable that this position will never be fully proven — we must rely on common sense and current studies in this matter."
- * "The definition of 'death' is not now what it used to be in light of new and advanced medical technology that can keep people in a vegetative state alive for years or even decades. We must redefine the concept of 'death' to suit society's changing needs."
- * "Abortion is a complex and difficult decision that many women agonize over. We must not be judgmental of women who make the best

decisions that they possibly can under difficult circumstances. We must trust women to make these decisions."

Countermeasures. The best way to reply to the "mystagoguery" tactic is to point out, through parallelism and extrapolation (explained later in this chapter), that such anti-life 'logic' simply does not transfer to other situations and is therefore invalid.

For example, what homosexuals are saying with the "genetics" argument is that a complete cluster of certain behaviors — which include sodomy, "fisting," "rimming," and even more unspeakable perversions — are inbred. Yet they vigorously deny that *another* behavior associated with homosexuality — child sexual molestation — is genetic, even though it is committed by homosexuals at a much greater rate than normal people, as shown in Chapter 8. In other words, the homosexuals should not be allowed to get away with his claim that *some* behaviors are genetic, while others are not.

The ultimate answer to any of these attempts to complicate the issue is this: If a person cannot grasp the implications of what he is doing, then he should not proceed. We must always err on the side of safety and of life. Pro-abortionists would have us believe that the combined power of all of the finest minds in the world cannot determine when human life begins — but that somehow, each and every woman *can*. And homosexuals would have us accept that they should be free to commit any perversion or violence they want to, despite the obviously dangerous nature of such acts.

DEBATE PREPARATION RULE #6
Know Your Audience.

General Concepts.

Knowing the character of your audience is extremely important, because your tactics and general emphasis should be tailored to fit the background of those people you are trying to reach with your message.

You must know what your audience's interests and "hot buttons" are, and appeal forcefully to them.

Hostile Audiences.

For example, if you are debating on a community radio station that has a generally Neoliberal audience, you will not want to spend a lot of time quoting Scripture to them. Such listeners couldn't care less about what the Bible has to say. Neoliberals are converted by their concept of "logic" — not preaching. Christians must play to the self-

image the audience has — that of open-minded and fair 'freethinkers.'

You must convince your audience that your opponent is everything he claims that *you* are: Inconsistent and rigid in philosophy (the two unforgivable Neoliberal sins). Hammer away mercilessly at your opponent's obvious inconsistencies: That homosexuals claim to be 'normal' people who commit unspeakable acts and perform simulated sex in public; that alleged 'committed' homosexual 'marriages' last an average of *18 months* (and most 'partners' cheat on their 'spouses' during this short time span); and the characterization of homosexuality as a 'healthy and equal' lifestyle that chops an average of *31 years* off a person's life.

If you are speaking before a live audience, make sure that you have a generous question/answer session at the end of the panel or debate. There is nothing more advantageous to the pro-family position than answering a barrage of hostile questions calmly, logically, and expertly.

It may also help to have a few pro-family activists planted in the audience for the purpose of asking you questions that appear to be hostile, but are really preplanned 'puffballs' that address the most basic points of the pro-homosexual position. For example, if the subject of 'hate crime' frequency has not been covered, have a pro-family plant ask you about all of those thousands of hate crimes committed against homosexuals each year in Oregon, then answer by showing that most of these 'hate crimes' are either hoaxes or such egregious violations of civil rights as having an anti-'gay rights' bumpersticker on your car.

Pavlovian Reactions.

It is sometimes extremely difficult to make any points before a hostile audience that has already made up its collective mind, especially if that audience is liberally sprinkled with hooting and cursing sodomites.

The pro-family debater may find himself in the middle of what he thinks is a reasoned statement, and suddenly, there it is — the groans, the shaking heads, the rolling eyes — the Pavlovian, knee-jerk, anti-intellectual reaction so typical of the closed mind. People who react in this manner have not had enough time to think about what has been said; they are displaying a conditioned reaction. They have been trained by society and by their peers to instantly respond in the politically correct (P.C.) manner.

Such a cause and effect is as simple and unthinking as a starving dog salivating at the smell and sight of raw meat.

This mindset is obviously very dangerous. People so afflicted can be immediately seduced and controlled by the popular viewpoint without really

knowing what is happening — but they are firmly convinced all the time that they are correct. They are the foot soldiers of oppression and they do not even know it. They are effectively shielded from reality by their thick idea filters.

Neutral Audiences.

If you are speaking before Kiwanis or businessmen in the City Club, you may want to emphasize the deleterious demographic effects of homosexuality on their businesses (i.e., 'domestic partnership' and other laws that forbid insurance companies from inquiring about their applicant's lifestyles, thereby allowing homosexuals with AIDS to hitch a free ride at their expense). Give them a statistical handout on the financial impacts of the homosexual lifestyle that they can follow while you speak and take home with them for further study.

If you are speaking at a church, research the attitudes of the pastor and his congregation. If you are addressing a missionary church, emphasize that homosexuals are lost souls that need rescuing, and plead for volunteers, stressing their Biblical duty under Proverbs 24:11.

If your audience is from a comfortable church whose members don't seem to want to get too 'fanatical,' try to get them involved in activities that are more 'socially acceptable' — such as voter registration, or your speaker's bureau. Once they get into the pro-family movement, they will gradually realize how serious the 'gay rights' threat really is and will begin to discern what other useful 'high-profile' avenues of action are open to them.

If the church seems to be a hopeless case, you might have to settle for asking for contributions. You may later be able to recruit those who are interested enough to contribute funds to the pro-family cause.

DEBATE PREPARATION RULE #7 **Know the Debating Environment.**

The most important part of your debating 'environment' is the moderator, if there is one. Find out about this person's attitudes and personality. Is he hostile to those who oppose 'gay rights?' Does he have some pro-homosexual slogan (i.e., 'ten percent') that he insists on repeating over and over, despite the evidence? If he is really a hard-core homophile, you will essentially be debating two people at once. This can be really difficult, but if you can 'show up' the hostile moderator early or point out how biased and unfair he is being, you may have a fairer 'trial by fire.' You will also gain sympathy from the audience if you are outnumbered two-to-one.

It is also a good idea to 'case' the area where you will be debating. Arrive at least a half-hour early. Insure that any required audio-visual equipment is in place *and working*. You may want to use a blackboard. Insure that adequate seating is available. You may be able to display your literature near the entrance to the room. Have a helper attend to this material or it will mysteriously 'disappear.'

If you are early enough, take the best chair and get the feel of it. Arrange your reference materials (if any) so that you have easy access to them.

Prepare yourself, review your opening arguments, sip some water (but not too much for obvious reasons), and get comfortable.

THE ABOVE RULES APPLY TO DEBATE PREPARATION. THE REST OF THIS CHAPTER DESCRIBES TACTICS THAT WILL BE USED IN AN ACTUAL DEBATE.

The Four Basic Debating Tactics.

Introduction. The 'gay rights' debate is very nearly unique. On one side is the pro-family position, which has all the facts that the public doesn't want to hear. On the other side are the homosexuals, which have few facts, but soothing words that the public *does* want to hear.

This means that the pro-family side has one great advantage and one great disadvantage in a debating environment: It has the truth, but it must present this truth in a manner that will convert people — and this process requires a considerable psychological investment on the part of the audience. Therefore, the pro-family debater must be especially convincing.

When speaking about 'gay rights,' it is generally advisable to initially take the defensive (responsive) position. If you simply speak the truth, it will not have as great an impact on an audience as having someone else spew lies and slogans and then having you aggressively debunk them.

There are basically four ways to respond to pro-homosexual allegations:

- (1) refutation,
- (2) clarification,
- (3) parallelism, and
- (4) extrapolation.

These methods, and examples of each, are described below.

Refutation. To refute an argument means to expose it as a lie in the most direct and aggressive manner possible. This is the simplest and best way

to make points during a debate.

You should have at least one chance to refute during any pro-family/anti-family debate, and you should seize any opportunity and make the most of it. To expose a pro-homosexual debater as a bare-faced liar is to destroy his credibility with a large segment of the audience. Keep in mind, however, that you will never sway the hard-core 'gay rights' supporters who are listening, because their reasoning processes have become so ossified.

The classic example of refutation in a pro/anti-family debate revolves around the question of hate crimes;

AN EXAMPLE OF DIRECT REFUTATION

Homosexual Debater: 'Gays and lesbians are being victimized by an explosion of vicious hate crimes. The National Gay & Lesbian Task Force recorded more than a thousand (1,176) anti-gay hate crimes in Oregon alone last year, including two savage murders.'

Pro-Family Debater: 'That sounds very impressive, except that your definition of "hate crime" includes anti-'gay' graffiti, vandalism of lawn signs, and even wearing a pro-family T-shirt! If you want the real figures on so-called "hate crimes," the Portland Police Bureau recorded exactly 65 cases of assault or threats against homosexuals last year — so you are deliberately exaggerating by a factor of more than 1,500 percent! By the way, as most people know, the two people who were murdered were killed by mistake by someone who was out to get two other people, so you can drop that particular piece of fiction.'

'You apparently do not trust the people in the audience to think for themselves if you have to give them bogus facts.'

Refutation is particularly effective when you can point out to your audience that your opponent has been caught in this same lie several times before. This tells listeners that your opponent is not only dishonest, but hardheaded as well.

Clarification. In some instances, a pro-homosexual will make a statement that literally cannot be answered because it is so broad in scope. Your job is to get him to clarify his statement so that you can make an effective reply.

The replies you can use in virtually any case are 'What do you mean by that?,' and 'How do you

know that (where's your proof)?" You can use these simple, inoffensive statements to paint your opponent into a corner in very short order, and to make several points of your own, as shown below;

EXAMPLES OF CLARIFICATION

Homophile: "Well, you homophobes are so hung up on your repressed sexuality that you just naturally resort to violence."

Pro-Family Debater: "What do you mean by that? Are you specifically accusing me of doing something illegal?"

Homophile: (quick and clumsy back-pedal).

Pro-Family Debater (to the audience): "You can see what my opponent is trying to do here. He is using guilt by association to paint my entire movement with the same characteristics as a few people. If I did the same thing to him, he would almost die of indignation."

Homophile: "You 'straights' are so hypocritical! You engage in just as many so-called 'weird' sex acts as we gays do, and you have many more porn mags than we do as well."

Pro-Family Debater: "Really? And what specific sex acts are you referring to? "Fisting?" (describe "fisting"). "Rimming?" (describe "rimming"). Do any of you normal people in the audience participate in sex acts like those I have just described?"

Since the pro-homosexual debater starts out his line of reasoning with an obviously false statement, you should be able to make him look foolish by simply demanding proof. The words "How do you know that?" are all that you need. Your opponent will be forced to try and change the subject, or lay a smoke screen in the hope that the audience will forget his original silly statement.

Don't let your opponent get away — keep after him!

Parallelism. This is the most common tactic used by pro-life and pro-family debaters to expose the basically illogical nature of pro-abortion and homophile allegations. It is a technique of 'verbal karate.' It will turn your opponent's arguments against him.

Only the logic of a good argument will stand the test of being properly applied to a wide variety of situations. Parallelism consists of simply applying your opponent's reasoning to a similar situation in a different context, and showing how illogical his reasoning really is.

Parallelism can also be used to illustrate your point to the audience, just as Jesus used parables to teach His followers.

You must remember that the pro-homosexual debater is well-schooled in the technique of using Newspeak. Your opponent has no real facts to back him up, so he will use 'feel-good' words and slick-sounding slogans that will sound very good to the audience if you do not challenge them. Your opponent will make an appeal to such all-American concepts as freedom, 'choice,' and autonomy. Your job is to show that *these lines of reasoning do not stand on their own merits.*

AN EXAMPLE OF PARALLELISM

Pro-Homosexual: "It is really funny how you OCA people are so hung up on gay sex acts and pornography. This seems to be all that you talk about, and fascination with gay sex makes up a large percentage of the material that you publish. It is obvious that you are a closet gay. Why don't you 'come out' for us right now?"

Pro-Family Debater: "Is that a fact? You're saying that just because we talk about sodomites means that we are sodomites? Well, since 'gay' magazines like Alternative Connection and Just Out seem to talk about nothing but the OCA, that means that you are a closet OCA supporter yourself! I have a membership application here, it'll take you just a minute to sign up."

Extrapolation. Your opponent will inevitably focus on the 'hard cases' which are most favorable to the pro-homosexual side. When you 'extrapolate,' you are merely extending the homosexual's argument to include the actual current or impending situation(s).

The basic idea here is to trap your opponent into 'drawing the line.' This is known as 'the argument of the beard,' an expression originating with debaters who posed the theoretical question about exactly how many hairs constitute a full beard.

At what point will normal people have rights that 'gays' do not? Should homosexuals be allowed to marry? To raise children? Should lesbians be

artificially inseminated at government expense if they want children? Should homosexuals get quotas in hiring as other minorities do, despite the fact that they generally make more money than normal people?

Once again, don't let your homophile opponent get away! Press your advantage!

AN EXAMPLE OF EXTRAPOLATION

Pro-Abortionist: "... we demand equal rights!"

Pro-Lifer: "Ahhhh, that sounds very patriotic. Who could be against "equal rights?" But what do you mean exactly by "equal rights?" I think most people agree that homosexuals who keep their behavior civil should have the same rights regarding housing and employment as any normal person. But how many of you parents in the audience would want a promiscuous homosexual in contact with your children every day in a school or day care center, or in a boy scout troop?"

Specific Debating Tactics.

Most debate tactics spring from the above general strategies. Below are listed the specific ways that you can build an effective base for debating under literally any situation.

DEBATE TACTIC #1
Begin and Conclude Sharply.

Beginning the Debate.

You can seize the initiative and keep it by beginning the debate on the right foot. In many cases, the moderator will allow each debater one or two minutes to present an opening statement. You should have an opening statement rehearsed and ready to go the day before the debate.

The central focus of this opening statement should consist of two or three critical arguments of your own choosing, sharply and succinctly stated. Each point should be covered in twenty seconds, for a total time of one minute.

A sample opening statement is shown below.

- (1) Briefly outline the character and objectives of your organization, i.e., "I represent the Oregon Citizens Alliance, which has fought the radical homosexual agenda's desire for special rights in this state for nearly a decade."
- (2) State the two or three specific points you want to make in this debate, i.e., "I would like to emphasize three points during this debate: (1) that homosexuality is not an inborn condition, and is therefore not a proper basis for civil rights, (2) that the government should not support the homosexual 'life style' in any way, because it is deadly dangerous and cuts an incredible 31 years off the life of the average 'gay,' and (3) that extending "domestic partnership" benefits to homosexuals will greatly increase the tax load that we are already struggling with."
- (3) Outline the general weaknesses of your opponent's homophile position; "I would like you to notice, throughout this debate, that I am giving you hard facts, numbers, and quotes with references while my opponent will be relying exclusively on opinions, vague anecdotes, phony feelings of indignation and persecution, and meaningless, 'feel-good' slogans." Be certain to bring up this last point again and again during the debate when appropriate.

Concluding the Debate. Before you even walk into the studio, your conclusion should be planned down to the last word. Your conclusion will be the last part of the debate and the first part remembered by listeners, especially if it is executed sharply and concisely. You should emphasize three points, once again in about one minute;

- (1) Repeat your two or three most important points (the same ones you emphasized in your opening statement);
- (2) Summarize and emphasize your opponent's single grossest error during the debate and tie it in to his philosophy; and
- (3) State as a fact that your opponent has *not* effectively presented his case (since it is theoretically impossible to do so with such scanty logical and factual support).

DEBATE TACTIC #2
Assume Control.

Control: The Anti-Life Religion.

The entire anti-life mentality is constructed around a philosophy that is expressed by the words

"control," "struggle," and "empowerment." The theme of "control" is also often reflected in Neofeminist and Neoliberal books with comical names like *Seizing Our Bodies* and *The Sexual Politics of Meat*.

The anti-life person wants and *needs* to control (destroy) his own fertility and to control when and where he dies, yet rejects religion as being "oppressive, controlling, and judgmental." The anti-life person must be free of any and all restraints. This is an integral and necessary part of the anti-life personality.

To be deprived of choices is to be *out* of control, and being out of control is anathema to the anti-life activist. When a pro-family activist assumes command of the debate early, his opponent will usually begin to get flustered, will get his facts confused, and will begin to make more and more radical statements. If the pro-family debater can apply steady and unflinching pressure, it is not at all uncommon for an anti-lifer to begin to scream slogans or even abandon the debate altogether.

If this happens, of course, the pro-family activist has won the debate.

Assume Control: The Earlier, the Better!

In many cases, it will be possible to assume control of the debate before it even begins. If the pro-family debater can identify and pressure his homophile opponent *before* the discussion by displaying the strength of his position or by remarking upon some recent pro-family victory or typical homosexual blunder (such as the Azalea Cooley fiasco), he can begin to derail his opponent's train of thought and get a 'jump' on him before ever facing him in formal debate.

It is also important to gain immediate momentum in the debate with a strong and clear opening statement (see Debate Rule #1).

It may seem obvious, but one of the best ways to control a debate is to talk more than one's opponent. This can be accomplished by using one or more of several different tactics.

One way is to structure statements or replies and preface them with a phrase like "I'd like to make two points here." The pro-family activist may then number the points and, speaking at a relatively quick pace, get a lot of information across to the audience. Any interruption by the homophile opponent or by the moderator will appear to be rude.

If the homophile employs this tactic, it can be difficult to break in. However, is it possible to interrupt in a polite manner. For example, the pro-family debater may say to the moderator, "Excuse me, but my opponent has just made a misstatement that I would like to clarify."

The use of transparencies or other visual aids can also give the audience the correct impression that you are better prepared than your opponent. Additionally, placing a pro-family bumpersticker or T-

shirt in plain view of your opponent will distract and fluster him, contributing to his sense of lack of control. This will especially be true if the item "takes off" from a popular pro-homosexual slogan, i.e., "DISHONOR PERVERSITY" or "SODOMY IS NOT A FAMILY VALUE."

DEBATE TACTIC #3 Stay On the Subject.

Red Herrings By the Bushel.

Any experienced pro-family debater will tell you that the single most aggravating characteristic of anti-lifers is their apparent total inability to **STAY ON THE SUBJECT AT HAND.**

This is the notorious "WHAT ABOUT?" Syndrome:

"What about heterosexual porn?"

"What about abused kids in 'straight' marriages?"

"What about pervasive discrimination against minorities?"

"What about nuclear war?"

"What about animal rights?"

There is a simple reason for this 'red herring' tactic. The anti-life position is clearly indefensible. An anti-life debater realizes that, if he can pervert the conversation into a wandering, aimless argument about other topics, he can neutralize and dilute the inherent superiority *and impact* of the pro-family position.

By breaking even, he 'wins.'

Muddying the Waters.

When a pro-family activist broaches a subject that is embarrassing to his homophile opponent or hurtful to his cause, the homosexual will desperately try to twist away from the topic with such vague statements as "it depends" or "that's irrelevant."

Such topics for pro-homosexuals are incessant and extreme promiscuity, examples of anti-religious bigotry and violence, AIDS dementia, and various unspeakable (but common) homosexual practices. The homophile would dearly like to avoid these and similar topics.

Do not be turned away by his disclaimers. You must hang on like a snapping turtle and not let go "till it thunders." Continue to demand an answer in very plain terms. If your opponent continues to evade, simply state as *fact* that he is in support of the practice he is trying to avoid discussing, or

simply say "I think you've answered the question for our audience."

Don't Get Led Astray!

DON'T GET CAUGHT IN HOMOPHILE DIVERSIONARY TRAPS! If you do, the *best* you will do is break even. You **MUST** diligently refocus the debate on the topic at hand, or you will never have the time to get your critical points across to your audience.

Since a homosexual sympathizer will inevitably try to lead you down the primrose path to confusion, you must have in mind some snappy way to bring the discussion back to the topic at hand. One possibility;

EXAMPLE: REFOCUSING THE DEBATE

Pro-Abortonist: "You people are inconsistent because you talk all the time about how horrible and explicit gay porn is, but you tolerate straight hard-core porn."

Pro-Lifer: "To begin with, I do not tolerate any kind of porn, because hundreds of well-documented studies show that it leads to sexual abuse and violence. What I am saying is that anyone — homosexual or normal — who uses porn has an emotional problem. The thing I want to point out here is that hard-core porn is an integral part of the average homosexual's life, while this is not true of the average normal person. There's a very big difference between the two."

"But you must excuse me. I must have wandered into the wrong studio by mistake. I thought the topic for debate here was 'gay rights.'"

Personal Attacks. If a pro-family debater insists upon sticking to the subject, his opponent will fail in his attempt to divert attention from the specifics of the homosexual agenda. He or she may then begin to attack the pro-family activist himself, his organization, or pro-family people and organizations in general (*ad hominem* attacks). If the pro-family activist is a member of OCA, the homophile will call him a Nazi stormtrooper. If he is also involved in pro-life activism, the homophile will call him a violent misogynistic (woman-hating) fanatic.

Anticipate these knee-jerk, rote attacks.

The homophile will inevitably trot out a long list of complaints about pro-family activists in general: How we are hypocritical, violent religious fanatics intent

upon foisting our views on others, and on and on.

The best way to end this prattle quickly is to either point out the fact that truth has nothing to do with the shortcomings of the person saying it, or by highlighting the homophile's tactic for the audience, i.e. "When your opponent attacks you personally, he *knows* that he has lost the debate."

DEBATE TACTIC #4
Anticipate.

A pro-family debater has certain important advantages over a homosexual sympathizer. It is much easier to anticipate and analyze the thought processes of a homophile debater than it is to anticipate the thoughts of a debater that who any other position, simply because homophiles usually rely very heavily on slogans and questionable claims to support their position(s).

The pro-family debater must become familiar with these slogans and be able to refute them by heart in almost a reflexive action. Since a homophile will inevitably rely upon slogans, the activist who is arguing against 'gay rights' has a golden opportunity to anticipate and discredit both the slogans and his opponent. Homosexuals and pro-abortion activists are particularly susceptible to leaning heavily on slogans. Anticipate them. And when they occur, take maximum advantage of them.

The pro-family debater can sharpen his ability to anticipate his opponent's course of debate by researching both his background and his organization's attitudes and background (see Preparation Rule #4).

The following is a transcript of an exchange that actually occurred on a Portland, Oregon radio show between a Planned Parenthood spokesperson and a male pro-life advocate. The debate was only ten minutes old, but the pro-lifer had already caught the PP debater in two gross exaggerations, and she was becoming visibly overexcited. Note how the pro-lifer took full advantage of an empty slogan to assume full control of the debate.

**AN EXAMPLE OF ANTICIPATION
AND ASSUMING CONTROL**

Pro-Abortonist: "... well, you people are all just anti-woman."

Pro-Lifer: "What exactly do you mean by that? I don't hate women. Why, I'm married to one and we're both very happy."

Pro-Abortinist: "Well, you just married her to subjugate her. Marriage is nothing less than an institution used by our patriarchal society to subjugate women."

Pro-Lifer: "Really? Are you seriously suggesting that men only marry women to dominate them, subjugate them?"

Pro-Abortinist: "Well, yes, yes, that's just exactly what I'm saying."

Pro-Lifer: "You married men out there, you remember what she just said. You just married your wives because you hate them and want to dominate them. You're all wife-beaters. This is a typical PLANNED PARENTHOOD attitude. Remember that: PLANNED PARENTHOOD hates all men and is against marriage."

You can see how the pro-abortion debater lost control of the situation and thereby alienated a large part of her audience. The above exchange was immediately followed by a barrage of angry telephone calls directed at the Planned Parenthood debater condemning her, her organization, and everything she stood for. The pro-life debater merely relaxed and watched her fruitless attempts to defend herself — and enjoyed every minute of his opponent's discomfort.

DEBATE TACTIC #5
Repeat Repeat
Important Important
Points Points.

Repetition is one tactic that anti-life people use unconsciously, simply because their arguments are so scanty in logic and substance. Since they have so little to go on, they must repeat their slogans over and over again, sometimes in slightly different forms. Repetition is a very effective tactic that pro-homosexual people use not only in debate, but also in courts of law. They adhere rigidly to the Shakespearean principle "A lie oft repeated soon bears the guise of truth."

If a pro-family debater can effectively refute a slogan with cold, hard facts, his opponent will be faced with a tough decision: Give up that particular useful slogan and have it exposed as a fraud, or repeat it and have the pro-family activist sigh and patiently explain once again the error of the homophile's ways.

On the other hand, repetition is a tactic that the pro-family debater can use to considerable advantage. He must go into every debate with two or three essential points that he wants to make crystal clear to his audience. He begins the debate and ends it with these points, and his entire message should be built around them. He must have irrefutable documentation at hand in addition to anticipating his opponent's rebuttals.

For example, if the debate topic is 'GAY RIGHTS: SPECIAL RIGHTS?', his three points, depending upon his audience, might be;

- (1) Homosexuality is *not* an inborn or genetic condition like skin color or gender, and is therefore simply not an appropriate classification for civil rights protection.
- (2) When homosexuals *do* get civil rights protection, they abuse it horribly (during the debate, give examples from Chapter 4, "Homosexual Objectives").
- (3) Civil rights protection for a cluster of behaviors that almost all normal people find repulsive and disgusting simply does not make any sense at all.

The pro-family debater must continue to hammer away at these three points. After stating his case the first time, he must continue to steer the conversation back to one or more of these points. As he repeats them, he should phrase them in a different way each time and try to use catchy phrases that will stick in his listeners' minds.

DEBATE TACTIC #6
Listen Effectively.

Since debate is a form of communication, it is composed of two fundamental parts: Talking and listening. Before a person can rebut effectively and concisely, he must be able to *listen* effectively.

The main job of a debater is to discern the meaning behind his opponent's words in order to paint a picture in his own mind of what he is thinking and what his objective(s) are.

A pro-family debater may wish to restate his opponent's position in his own words in a manner designed to work to his own advantage. For example, he might use a careless homophile statement of philosophy such as "Yes, I do support legality of the full range of sexual expression" to steer his hapless opponent into a discussion on bestiality, child sexual abuse, and sado-masochism.

It is a good idea for a debater to carry a notepad to write down statements by the opposition that he would like to address later in the debate. The

debater might copy the quotes in a shorthand that will allow him to refer to his opponent's verbatim statements at opportune times later in the conversation.

DEBATE TACTIC #7
Use Visual Aids.

Introduction.

If a pro-family debater is participating in a panel discussion or a debate on television or before an audience, pictures and graphs can be a great asset, especially if his opponent has none. Visual aids confer an automatic aura of authority on the person using them, particularly if they are well-prepared.

Photographs and Models.

Talk is cheap, especially in the abortion and 'gay rights' battles. Visual aids can really give a debater a 'leg up' in a debate. Pro-family visual aids may be in the form of color slides or transparencies, and may include transvestite scenes from 'gay pride' parades, sodomites dressed up in Nazi garb in homosexual magazine advertisements, and bar charts comparing the frequencies of various violent acts among homosexuals and normal people. A real shocker is a slide of a pervert group such as the Sisters of Perpetual Indulgence, which is a bunch of sodomites dressed up as Catholic nuns. Such a picture conveys not only perversion but pervasive anti-religious bigotry as well.

The pro-family activist may never need to refer to these visual aids. For example, just placing a homosexual magazine opened to a "Nazi" sex-domination ad on the table in plain view and forgetting about it will work miracles, even if it is never mentioned during the discussion. There won't be any need to refer to it; the homophile debater or moderator will be transfixed by it and will refer to it of his own accord.

The figures in this book are purposely drawn in a simple format. Some of these figures are dark bar charts or frequency curves, designed for maximum visibility. The bars and curves are clearly visible to an audience from a range of about 20 feet, and show up very well on television.

A pro-family debater, even in the middle of a televised debate, shouldn't hesitate to ask the moderator to have the cameraman 'zoom in' on his visual aids. The moderator will generally welcome any type of activity that lends his show variety and a change of pace. If he flatly refuses, it will look as if he is collaborating with the homosexual sympathizer in trying to conceal some critical fact (by the way,

standard studio television cameras *can* show the figures in this book quite clearly).

Alternatively, it may be possible to arrange for an overhead or transparency projector to be available at a debate or panel presentation. Graphs and tables can be copied right out of this book or made into transparencies. An overhead projector will make graphs and tables much more visible.

Virtually any type of visual aid is acceptable. Try a big blow-up photograph of one of Mapplethorpe's "homoerotic images" or some graphic example of homosexual porn if the debate topic is something like "MAINSTREAMING GAYS." If the moderator is hostile, conceal the item beforehand and state that you would like to show it. If the moderator refuses, produce it anyway. You can use this type of situation to your advantage by stating as *fact* that the moderator thinks the audience is too stupid or uninformed to understand the visual aid — or too wimpy to handle the truth. Play heavily on the hypocrisy of the homophile's reliance on censorship and resistance to the free exchange of ideas.

If the pro-family activist is crafty, he can actually manipulate the audience into *wanting* to see his visual displays. For example, if he is doing a presentation before a generally Neoliberal high school, he might remark that his visual aids are too shocking for mere *children*. He might say that the teachers are concerned that the students might not be mature enough to see the material, and that those children with weak stomachs should leave the room.

No high schooler in his or her right mind will leave the room after such a challenge, and the debater will have definitely gotten their attention!

Mental Imaging.

A Valuable Tool. The job of the pro-family debater is to make sure that his audience remembers his most important points. He can accomplish this by painting 'word pictures' that get his message across in an unforgettable manner.

If a person wants to describe how many 'partners' the average promiscuous homosexual has during his lifetime, the words "one thousand" are simply incomprehensible. By comparing this number to the number of people in the audience, people can get a much better idea of what the pro-family debater is talking about, especially when he speaks in terms that make a lasting impression.

Another example of a 'word picture' would be related to the "Names Project," an ongoing sodomite publicity stunt where decorated 3 foot by 6 foot rectangles of cloth are laid side by side to commemorate the lives of those people who have died of AIDS. The purposes of this project are to generate public sympathy for 'gay rights' and to show the magnitude of the AIDS 'epidemic.' The largest such display to date has covered an area

equivalent to a football field.

By comparison, about 1.3 million people die of heart disease and cancers in this country every year.¹⁰ This would mean that about 11 million have died of these diseases since the AIDS 'epidemic' officially began in 1984. If anyone cared to commemorate the lives of *these* people with 3 X 6 foot quilts, the total area covered would more than *seven square miles*, equivalent to the downtown area of a good-sized city.

The point to be made here? The total expenditures on AIDS research in this country exceeds that for all heart diseases and cancers *combined*, yet the sodomites still scream for more and more money, and claim that if they don't get tens of billions of dollars, the government is guilty of 'AIDS genocide.'¹⁰

As another comparison, if a person read the names of the 150,000 people who had died of AIDS since 1984 at the rate of eight hours per day, five days per week, he would be able to complete the task in about five weeks.

However, if he honored the people who have died of heart diseases and cancers in such a manner (taking into consideration those who were dying while he read the list), he would not be able to catch up until the year 2041!

DEBATE TACTIC #8 Don't Argue.

DEBATE TACTIC #8: Don't Argue.

A heated argument is a real spectacle and can only hurt the pro-family cause. As a result of such an exchange, homophiles are merely hardened in their belief that pro-family people are fanatics, and even pro-family supporters are turned off by the shouting.

Don't get ensnared in a shouting match. Your homosexual opponent will frequently try to lure you into such an argument when he has his back to the wall, because he knows that the memory of the argument will erase the memory of how badly you trounced him in the debate.

You can use your opponent's inflammatory statements to your advantage by acknowledging their good points and accentuating their bad points. For example;

EXAMPLE: DEFUSING A USELESS ARGUMENT

Homosexual Bait: 'You homophobes are linking gay people to pedophilia, and this is the most

vicious, slanderous evasion I have ever heard of. You are using this bogus argument to ban gays from being school teachers, day-care workers, and Boy Scout leaders, and I have had enough of these lies!'

Argumentative Answer: 'I don't want sex perverts anywhere near my children, and I think that the majority of my audience agrees with me' (catcalls and boos from homosexuals in the audience, shouting match ensues between debaters, general confusion and panic until moderator calms things down by firing several shots into the ceiling).

Argument-Defusing Answer: 'Well, you seem to have a point there, but I must point out that gays themselves have admitted during several surveys conducted by gays — not 'homophobes' — that they have engaged in sex with children at a rate more than fifty times that of normal people. When the gays themselves admit this, you have to give some thought to keeping a high-risk group away from kids. Think about it.'

AT ALL TIMES: Be an Eternal Student.

Nobody will ever be the best debater they *can* be. No matter how experienced you are, you will always find that you are learning new facts about the life issues and new and more effective debate 'tricks' that seem to work best in various specific situations.

Keep a debate log. Write down the lessons you have learned while they are still fresh in your mind. You should especially keep track of your opponent's strengths and weaknesses, your mistakes, and the most common questions asked by the moderator or audience.

Don't become discouraged after your first few debates. Almost everyone gets verbally 'beat up' their first few times out. The hallmark of a real activist is the ability to learn from past mistakes and keep on striving.

Above all, make the 'eternal student' part of your persona. The battle between anti-life and pro-life forces is neverending and is constantly changing. The person who thinks he knows it all has begun the process of decline. This person's attitudes harden, and he rapidly becomes obsolete as an effective debater in the vast universe of the life issues.

As long as you are willing to learn, you will remain effective.

Final Words (and Letters) of Wisdom.

In many respects, debating is the same as any other planned activity. And three basic principles apply to *all* planned activity, no matter what its

Debating Tactics

nature. These principles can be remembered most easily with acronyms;

AMOS — Assumptions are the Mother Of All Screwups;

KISS — Keep It Simple, Stupid; and

PPPPPP — Proper Prior Planning Prevents Putrid Poor Performance.

References: Debate Tactics.

- 1 Plato, quoted in *Homiletic & Pastoral Review*, October 1986, page 25.
- 2 Nobel Peace Prize Winner Elie Wiesel. "When Passion is Dangerous." *Parade Magazine*, April 19, 1992, page 21.
- 3 Quote from Jonathon Green. *The Cynic's Lexicon*. New York: St. Martin's Press. 1984, 220 pages, \$18.95.
- 4 The North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA). Quoted in Shirley J. O'Brien. "The Child Molester: Porn Plays a Major Role in Life." *National Federation for Decency Journal*, May/June 1987, pages 9 to 11.
- 5 Looseleaf booklet entitled "Organizing for Action." Prepared by Vicki Z. Kaplan for the National Abortion Rights Action League, 250 West 57th Street, New York, N.Y. 10019. 51 pages, 1974.
- 6 A.S.K. "Life Cannot, and Should Not, Always Be Preserved!" *Revolutionary Worker* ("Voice of the Revolutionary Communist Party of the United States"), December 9, 1990, pages 8 to 11.
- 7 1984 Draft III internal review copy entitled "This is Our Creed," by the National Committee for Gay Civil Rights, Church Annex Building, Washington, D.C.
- 8 "AFA Sues General Counsel." *The Wanderer*, December 6, 1990, page 2.
- 9 "The Prince of Hacks." *National Review*, July 31, 1987, page 15.
- 10 Max Gates, Newhouse News Service. "Federal Spending on AIDS Near Sum Spent for Cancer." *The Oregonian*, June 15, 1989, page E3. Also Congressional Research Service, Library of Congress.

Further Reading: Debate Tactics.

Suze Hadin Elgin. *The Gentle Art of Verbal Self-Defense*. Order from Barnes & Noble Bookstores, 126 Fifth Avenue, Department V175, New York, New York 10011. 1985, 310 pages, \$6.95. The eight types of verbal attacks and how to counter them, the four principles of verbal self-defense, the five personalities, defense strategies, and body language and voice control.

Greenhaven Press. *Biomedical Ethics: Opposing Viewpoints*. Greenhaven Press Opposing Viewpoints Series, Post Office Box 289009, San Diego, California 92128-9009. 1987, 216 pages. Each section includes several essays by leading authorities on both sides of each issue. The questions asked are: "Is Genetic Engineering Ethical?," "Are Organ Transplants Ethical?," "Should Limits Be Placed On Reproductive Technology?," "Should Animals Be Used in Scientific Research?," and "What Ethical Standards Should Guide the Health Care System?" Authors include Tibor R. Macan, Malcolm Muggeridge, and the Ethics Committee of the American Fertility Society. A catalog is available from the above address and can be obtained by calling 1-(800) 231-5163.

Greenhaven Press. *Human Sexuality: Opposing Viewpoints*. Greenhaven Press Opposing Viewpoints Series, Post Office Box 289009, San Diego, California 92128-9009. 1989, 440 pages. This series consists of a basic volume followed by annual updates by the same name. The main arguments for and against each idea are written by the leading activists in each field. Topics covered include contraceptives (the birth control pill and condoms are emphasized), AIDS, homosexuality, and abortion. This topic is covered by a series of books, beginning with a basic set of essays entitled *Sources* (priced at \$39.95) and continuing with an additional and updated annual series of essays. A catalog is available from the above address and can be obtained by calling 1-(800) 231-5163.

CHAPTER 2

INTRODUCTION TO THE "GAY RIGHTS" DEBATE:
IS HOMOSEXUALITY BENEFICIAL, BENIGN, OR HARMFUL?

'When you lose the supernatural, the natural passes into the unnatural all too quickly.'
— G.K. Chesterton.¹

'Gay Rights' Philosophy.

'We are normal in every respect. There are no sins here.'

— Homosexual James Griener, participant in the April 25, 1993 'Gay Rights' march in Washington, D.C.²

Homosexuality is not a sin. Only intolerance and homophobia are sins. Same-sex love is just as beautiful and as valid as heterosexual love. We must not place undue burdens on any of the possible ways that people love each other, because what this world needs more than anything else is love between human beings.

As far as Scripture is concerned, we know that the Bible tells us that Sodom was destroyed. But this was not because the townspeople were gay, but because they weren't hospitable to travellers.

In fact, in spite of close-minded objections to the fact by homophobic religionists, there is compelling evidence that Jesus himself was gay.

The Importance of Debating "Gay Rights" From the Humanistic Standpoint.

The Irrelevance of God. Our country, founded in Christian principles, is now truly a Pagan nation.

The Bible has been banned from our public schools. God — and even any framework of objective morality, religious or humanistic — has been stricken from all legislative and judicial functions. The expression of traditional Christian religious belief in all of its forms is suppressed and ridiculed. In place of the traditional Church, we now have Neoliberal, Paganistic, and Humanistic religions flourishing.

In a word, according to those who control the media and public opinion, God the Father and His Son Jesus are now largely irrelevant to our society and its functions.

On Natural Law. Those Christian activists who oppose abortion, contraception, pornography, and homosexuality know that their position is not only supported by Scripture, but by natural law as well. Natural law manifests itself in each person's God-given ability to distinguish between right and wrong from God's point of view.

Christianity is a logical religion. God created mankind, and so He knows what is good for us and what is bad for us. He gave us the Ten Commandments as a simple guide to living in a morally sustainable society. Further guidance in the Bible elaborates upon these basic rules.

In other words, God has given us rules and His Church to assist in the survival of the human race. Those who ignore these rules not only injure themselves, they contribute to the accelerated demise of entire nations, as history has proven time and time again.

Moral Traveling. In order to pull people out of sin and save their souls, Christians *must* journey to where *the unchurched* are spiritually (while taking extreme care not to be caught up in the sin being discussed); we cannot expect hardened sinners to come to us, because they have already decisively rejected our Christian value system and see no purpose in defending this decision. They have lost their moral compass and their self-discipline, and are determinedly wallowing in self-indulgence and sin. In other words, they have no desire to change or to better themselves morally.

Humanists are proud of their 'logical and rational' natures. They will not believe in what they cannot see, taste, and touch; therefore they reject *all* religion, not just Christianity. 'Pure' Humanists are not Christian, Moslem, Jewish, or Pagan.

Therefore, in order to make progress in saving souls, Christian activists must debate from the Humanistic point of view, confident in the fact that natural law parallels God's law in all of its important details.

The Three Questions. The primary questions regarding the examination of any moral or social issue that are relevant to a practical Humanist are as follows;

- (1) Does a particular practice ultimately lead to a greater degree of personal freedom and autonomy?
- (2) Is the practice generally healthful to individuals?
- (3) Is the practice generally healthful to society?

The Two Approaches. The Christian can effectively present his case to a Humanist in two ways. He can either make the first move, or allow the Humanist to initiate the discussion and then respond.

A Christian may decide to approach a Humanist on a particular issue by initiating a chain of logical argument, as Jesus often did when answering His questioners. Under these conditions, if a Christian uses hard evidence and statistics (not just anecdotal evidence) to show a Humanist that homosexuality (or abortion, or porn) is damaging to freedom and individual and societal health, the Humanist will most likely ignore the evidence and continue his practices regardless. When a Christian approaches a Humanist on a social issue, the Humanist does not need to defend himself or even explain the logic that underpins his position, because the Christian has taken the initiative. Therefore, the Christian is not likely to make much of an impression.

The second method is far more effective. If the Christian takes the 'defensive' position initially and entices the Humanist into presenting his *own* evidence to 'show' that homosexuality (abortion, porn, etc.) is beneficial to society and freedom — and if the Christian then calmly and decisively points out the obvious fallacies in his evidence — the Humanist will be left with two possible courses of action only: To continue the debate or to admit that his beliefs are based upon faulty data.

If he refuses to do either, and instead walks away or simply asserts that he *will not* be convinced, the Christian can state that the Humanist is certainly not the open-minded 'freethinker' that he proclaims himself to be, which will cut to the heart of a true Humanist.

Why Is Homosexuality Wrong?

Introduction. As conservative Christian and Jewish activists, we are often confronted with the question: "Why do you think homosexuality is wrong? After all, it is just another permutation of the infinite variety of human love!"

Most Christians, when confronted with this question, become distinctly uneasy. Homosexuality is a touchy subject, and the average Christian does not know much about it, although he may have a few vague notions about it that may mildly disturb or disgust him. He may not reply to the question for fear of appearing ignorant, judgmental, or just plain nonenlightened.

If the inquirer is another Christian (and, more specifically, one who believes in the inerrancy of the Bible), then there is really no problem. As described later in this chapter, there are many Scripture passages in both the New and the Old Testaments that very explicitly condemn sodomy.

If the questioner is a Humanist, or a 'Christian' who does not believe in what the Bible has to say, then this question must be answered with very concise and logical reasoning. It is not a difficult question to answer, but it needs to be analyzed and prepared for ahead of time so that the Christian can have a logical and coherent response ready. Debating homosexuality demands that the Christian think out his position carefully ahead of time.

Judge the Sin, Not the Sinner. To begin with, Christians must recognize that a homosexual orientation, whether genetic or acquired, cannot be sinful in and of itself. Homosexual urges are similar to other human weaknesses, in that they constitute an unnatural and unhealthy manifestation of our fallen nature, like urges for normal sex, drugs, and excessive food and alcohol. It is quite possible that the Lord Himself gives such crosses to people in order to test their resistance to sin. We are certainly more worthy in God's eyes if we confront our weaknesses and, through the grace of God, defeat them.

The homosexual urge only causes damage to the person's soul if he caves in and acts on his desires, in the same manner that an alcoholic does no damage to himself until he begins to drink.

In truth, homosexuals who are chaste and who successfully struggle against their urges through a lifetime of self-discipline carry a very heavy cross indeed and are to be admired. So the simple fact that someone has a homosexual *orientation* is not "bad" — unless the person *acts* on that orientation.

The Ten Reasons. There are ten logical reasons why the 'gay rights' movement in general and homosexual activities in particular present extreme dangers to individual and societal health and freedom. These are listed below and are briefly summarized in the following paragraphs.

These principles are described in detail in the referenced chapters. Anyone who wants to debate the "gay rights" issue intelligently should carefully study the complete text of Chapters 2 to 9.

WHY CHRISTIANS MUST OPPOSE THE "GAY RIGHTS" MOVEMENT

- (1) The "gay rights" movement is a public health menace (Chapter 9).
- (2) The "gay rights" movement is predatory (Chapter 8).
- (3) The "gay rights" movement is coercive (Chapter 4).
- (4) The "gay rights" movement completely disregards the rights of others (Chapter 4).
- (5) The "gay rights" movement is extremely violent in nature (Chapter 5).
- (6) The "gay rights" movement enables addictive behavior to continue (Chapter 3).
- (7) The "gay rights" movement degrades society (Chapter 4).
- (8) Homosexuals are *not* a legal minority.
- (9) The "gay rights" movement is superfluous (Chapter 5).
- (10) The "gay rights" movement is unbiblical and, indeed, actually antithetical to Christianity (Chapter 2).

Why Christians Must Oppose The "Gay Rights" Movement.

Introduction. At first glance, it may seem that Christians should be on the side of "homosexual equality," because Christ taught us that we should recognize the equal dignity of all human beings.

But we must look deeper into the homosexual agenda in order to find that they are not just agitating for equality; they have that already under the laws of our country. The militant homosexuals demand a *superior* position in our society.

It is essential that all Christian activists oppose the so-called "gay rights" movement, because it not only presents a clear threat to public health and safety, it will ruthlessly crush even those who oppose its immorality in good faith.

The following paragraphs briefly describe the primary threats that the "gay rights" movement poses.

(1) The "Gay Rights" Movement Is a Public Health Disaster. From a practical standpoint, anyone who is concerned with public or individual health must oppose any activity that significantly and adversely affects the health of a large group of people.

Perhaps the greatest *physical* threat posed by the homosexual movement is the fact that it is the most efficient transmitter of all sexually-transmitted diseases (STDs) known to humanity.

The primary objective of the "gay rights" movement is, quite simply, to allow promiscuous homosexuals to practice their perversions without legal or moral restraint. Even more significantly, if the "gay rights" movement attains its goal of public acceptance, many more people will be pulled into this perverse deathstyle.

Even if there were no moral implications whatever connected to homosexual activities (as the sodomites claim), Christians must oppose the homosexual agenda.

We must oppose it because entering the promiscuous homosexual lifestyle shortens a person's life by an incredible *32 years!* This conclusion, based upon the examination of obituaries in the nation's largest homosexual newspaper, is explained further in Chapter 3, "The Homosexual Orientation." Compare this 32-year shortening to the adverse health impacts other hazardous behavior; heavy drinkers lose an average of 11 years from their lives; heavy (two-pack-a-day) smokers lose 9 years; and illegal hard-drug users lose an average of 14 years.

Additionally, homosexuals are commonly crippled by a variety of venereal diseases and parasitic infestations, most of which can be easily transmitted by sexual activity. These diseases are described in Chapter 9. According to the April 1987 *British Journal of Sexual Medicine*, while promiscuous homosexuals comprise only about two percent of the population, they have one-half of all syphilis and gonorrhea cases, and nearly two-thirds of all AIDS cases. One in five sodomites suffers from herpes, and they have ten times the rate of Hepatitis B infection that normal men do. They also suffer incredibly high rates of infection from cytomegalovirus, amoebic bowel disease, and a cluster of infections collectively referred to as "gay bowel syndrome."

The average promiscuous homosexual suffers from two to four different venereal diseases simultaneously, as described in Chapter 9, "AIDS and Homosexuality."

To encourage this lifestyle in any way is insanity from a public health standpoint.

(2) The "Gay Rights" Movement Is Predatory. The most pitiful victims of the "gay rights" pioneers are young and defenseless boys.

There exist at least a half-dozen organized pedophile groups with international memberships, including the Paedophile International Exchange (PIE) and the North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA). All of these groups lobby for the total elimination of age-of-consent laws so they can victimize children legally.

Chapter 8, "Homosexuality and Child Molestation," describes how these predators victimize hundreds of thousands of small children every year — and get away with it!

(3) The "Gay Rights" Movement Is Coercive. Members of the "gay rights" movement constantly bleat about their rights, but feel no remorse as they force others to accept their immoral lifestyle.

More than two hundred "gay rights" laws have been passed in the United States. Those churches that sat on the sidelines and watched (in order to be "tolerant" and "nonjudgmental") are finding out to their shock that the laws that they refused to oppose are now being used as powerful weapons *against them*. They now realize that they should have defended themselves earlier, because they are now being forced to defend themselves when the laws are in place and they are at a much greater disadvantage.

A dozen examples of coercion by organized homosexuals are listed in Chapter 4, "Homosexual Objectives."

Churches are being forced to hire and protect homosexuals. People are being forced to rent to homosexuals, even if they can show that they are destructive to property. Homosexuals can commit almost any act of violence against 'straights,' but ridiculous 'hate crime' bills insure that any resistance to sodomite violence is instantly punished by the court system. And any resistance to the "gay rights" agenda results in blatant sodomite terrorism directed against individuals and organizations.

(4) The "Gay Rights" Movement Completely Disregards the Rights of Others. As they snivel that they are being oppressed, sodomites violently attack Christian activists, disrupt church services, and claim that they may legitimately use any means to achieve their goals — even murder!

Sodomites have vowed to kill, maim, and murder in their mad quest for special rights, as described in Chapter 5, "Homosexual Tactics." Any movement of people that feels that it is exempt from all of the rules that govern the rest of us must be opposed as a matter of principle, because, if it gains power, it will be absolutely despotic.

Every 'homosexual rights' ordinance, law, or executive order passed in this country forces others to accept homosexuality under pain of severe punishment.

Under "gay rights" laws, homosexuals are established in a superior legal position. Colleges give preference to homosexuals in legal disputes, housing authorities usually side with sodomites against 'straights,' and "hate crimes" can only be committed against homosexuals — but *never* against heterosexuals. Finally, only 'straights' may be subject to "sensitivity" (i.e., brainwashing) sessions — *never* sodomites.

"Gay rights" laws, by their very nature, are discriminatory and give one group legal protection that other groups do not enjoy, and this protection is based solely on the preferred group's *behavior*. Such laws can only cause resentment and backlash and create a proliferation of case law that itself leads to judicial and legal logjams, conflicts, and confusion.

(5) The "Gay Rights" Movement Is Violent. When a group of people is given a blank check to engage in almost any perverted activity, their lack of self-discipline inevitably spreads from sexual misconduct to total disregard for *all* of the rules of life.

Promiscuous sodomites as a class are the most violent group of individuals in the nation. Eight of the ten worst serial killers in our country's history were active homosexuals. And sodomites commit more than four times as many violent crimes in general than the rest of the population, as shown in Chapter 7, "Homosexual Practices."

Incredibly, promiscuous homosexuals are more than 50 times more likely to meet a violent death than are normal people, and the homosexual 'lifestyle' has been shown to cost a person an average of 30 years of life, also as described in Chapter 7.

(6) Homosexual Behavior Is Addictive. As described in Chapter 3, "Homosexual Orientation," sodomites literally become addicted to their bizarre sexual lifestyle. By legitimizing such behavior, the "gay rights" movement is enabling individuals to become more and more immersed in the homosexual deathstyle, to the lasting detriment of both themselves and society. Homosexuals also suffer from a rate of alcohol and drug abuse three times greater than that of the normal population.

(7) The "Gay Rights" Movement Degrades Society. For years, homosexuals have been demanding the redefinition of the family to include same-sex marriages and, indeed, any number of persons of any sex.

To elevate a gaggle of sodomites to the same status enjoyed by the family is to degrade and even ridicule the status of the traditional family unit. To place homosexual marriages on the same moral and financial footing as traditional marriages will adversely impact society in a profound manner, because when evil is officially placed on the same level as good, eventually society in general actually loses the capability of distinguishing between good and evil.

The implications of such a process are obvious.

(8) Homosexuals are Not a Legal Minority. All minorities that have achieved protection under the law are defined by race, gender, and national origin — *not* by their behavior. To give a group special protection just because it acts differently from other

groups is ridiculous on its face. Since laws operate on precedents, this will legally throw open the doors for *any* group, no matter how dangerous or perverted, to claim civil rights protection.

This type of legal end-run has already been tried by organized pedophiles like the Rene Guyon Society and the North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA); by organized prostitutes under the banner of Cast Off Your Tired Old Ethics (COYOTE) and Johns and Call Girls United Against Repression (JACQUAR); and, of course, by pornographers, including the purveyors of 'kiddie porn.'

(9) The "Gay Rights" Movement Is Superfluous. Chapter 5, "Homosexual Tactics," demonstrates that, as a class, homosexuals earn more, travel more, are more highly educated, and own more material goods than any other subgroup of the general population. The "gay rights" movement does not really aim to free homosexuals from oppression, because they are *already* free — the objective of the movement is to give homosexuality and homosexual acts an exalted and special place in society, as described in Chapter 4, "Homosexual Objectives."

(10) The "Gay Rights" Movement Is Opposed to the Will of God. The Metropolitan Community Church (formerly named the "Sodomy Church,") the Unitarian Universalists, and many other ultraliberal churches claim that homosexuality is compatible with a good spiritual Christian or Jewish life. However, both the Bible and the *Talmud* explicitly condemn homosexual acts.

The Bible clearly condemns homosexuality as a "hateful thing," and uses Sodom and the sodomites as a standard of evil against which all sinful activities are compared.

Anyone who says that Jesus and the Bible did not condemn homosexual activity is either completely ignorant — or lying.

As far as the Jewish faith is concerned, it is first and foremost based upon a body of Commandments that include the seven Noahide Laws and a total of 613 parochial commandments. These laws, just as our Constitution is supposed to be, are interpreted (but *not* changed) by a vast body of rabbinic opinions and case law referred to as Halakhah (the Talmud), which is based upon divine revelation.

The difference between the two sets of commandments is quite clear. The seven Noahide Laws are universal, in that they apply to *everyone*, Jew and Gentile. The Noahide Laws are as follows:

- * Thou shalt not engage in idol worship.
- * Thou shalt not blaspheme God.
- * Thou shalt not kill.
- * Thou shalt not engage in incestuous, adulterous, or homosexual relations, nor commit the act of rape.

- * Thou shalt not steal.
- * Thou shalt establish laws and courts of law to administer these laws.
- * Thou shalt not be cruel to animals.

Although Modernist Christians and Jews have warped their original faith teachings beyond recognition to suit their own selfish purposes, those who faithfully adhere to the correct and original teachings will recognize that homosexual activity is one of the greatest evils in existence and *must* be opposed.

The homosexual rights movement categorically rejects any and all limitations on its behavior. It is virulently anti-Christian and rejects self-discipline, love of others, and even love of God. It is not an exaggeration to say that Christianity and the "gay rights" agenda simply cannot coexist. Either one or the other must eventually go down to destruction, and, at the rate the sodomites are advancing in this country, Christianity will be reduced to rubble within thirty short years.

It is in the best interests of the children of today's Christians for every believer to stand up *now* and resist the growing tide of sin and darkness that is washing over our once-Christian nation.

The Buzzwords.

Introduction. When debating homosexuality, Christians are often caught up in and confused by a morass of fuzzy 'descriptive' terms such as "diversity," "perversity," "normal," and "unnatural."

No Christian can hope to benefit from using these terms unless he assigns them *very precise* definitions. Otherwise, a homophile will use the principle of parallelism to attempt to render perverted acts morally equal to normal acts — a very effective tactic indeed. If the sodomite can throw his thick blanket of confusion over the conversation, logic will inevitably suffocate and illogic will prevail by default.

Therefore, the Christian must avoid using such nebulous terms at all costs if he hopes to keep the debate on a rational plane. He must focus instead upon the *distinct and specific* implications and effects of homosexuality — concrete concepts that listeners can get a handle on.

However, since homophiles use these "fuzzy" words frequently, the Christian debater should be familiar with them and their effects.

Are Homosexual Acts Different? Homosexuals acts are certainly "different."

But so also are Lamborghinis, Italians, Christians, and a good home-made pizza.

Everything is "different," because the word is a comparative term. Mere "difference" has no moral content in and of itself, and this is what the homosexuals are counting on.

Everyone acknowledges that homosexuality and homosexuals are "different." In fact, homosexual activists revel in this "difference," and use it as an essential part of their strategies of victimhood and infiltration and subversion. The homosexuals tend to equate "difference" with "good." Thus the popular bumpersticker "CELEBRATE DIVERSITY."

Homosexual acts are not merely "different." They are other things as well, as described in the following paragraphs.

Are Homosexual Acts Perverse? The *Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary* defines "perversion" as "... an aberrant sexual practice, especially when habitual and preferred to normal coitus." Once again, the use of the word "perverse" can lead into a fruitless argument about *heterosexual* activities, some of which are certainly "perverse." Many heterosexuals participate in the perusal of hard-core pornography, rape, incest, and even sado-masochism. However, the point that must be made here is precisely this: Perverse sexual activities are a *defining characteristic* of the homosexual lifestyle. They are *not* a defining characteristic of the heterosexual lifestyle.

To a homophile, of course, *no* sexual act is "perverse," so the word loses its comparative function and becomes utterly useless in this context.

Are Homosexual Acts Unnatural? The *Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary* defines "unnatural" as "... not being in accordance with nature or consistent with a normal course of events."

The most frequent sex-related activities that homosexuals participate in are certainly not natural. The anus was not designed for copulation; it was created for elimination. This is evidenced by the fact that the lower excretory tracts of homosexuals invariably sustain severe damage because they are being subjected to stresses (brought on by sodomy and other acts) that they were not designed for.

S&M (sado-masochism) is not natural. Healthy people do not enjoy pain and do not inflict it upon others. Only very disturbed individuals enjoy such activities.

Virtually every other type of homosexual activity, including "rimming," "fisting," and "wallowing," is also decisively unnatural. Anyone who examines the list of activities described in Chapter 7, "Homosexual Practices," will be able to discern this for himself.

Some homosexual activists will try to refute this point by claiming that many male animals engage in homosexual activity in the wild. This is true, of course — but *only* when there is a prolonged absence of females. They also neglect to mention that female animals *never* engage in homosexual activity.

This phenomenon occurs among human males, as well. In an environment where there is a

prolonged absence of women, a very large percentage of men (in some cases, up to one-fourth of the sample population) will engage in sodomy and other activities normally associated with promiscuous homosexuals — but *only* as long as they have no access to women. Long-term prisoners will commit these acts out of a form of 'sexual desperation,' and will vehemently deny that they are homosexuals just because they engage in sodomy and other acts.

Are Homosexual Acts Normal? In the above definitions of "perverse" and "unnatural," the word "normal" is pivotal. The *Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary* defines "abnormal" as "... deviating from the normal or average."

The difficulty inherent in the word "normal" is the same as that encountered with the word "different."

Just as homosexual acts could be defined as "abnormal," so could picketing an abortion clinic — or opposing pornography or homosexuality, for that matter. In fact, there are far fewer people picketing abortion mills and actively opposing the homosexual agenda than there are promiscuous homosexuals so, by this definition, pro-lifers and anti-"gay rights" activists are more abnormal than the average sexual pervert.

Debating From the Biblical Standpoint.

"The explicit root-and-branch rejection of morality by gays has been real, pervasive, and baleful in its effect on both the quality of life that we create for ourselves within the [gay] community, and our p.r. [public relations] with straights ... There's a simpler, darker reason why many gays choose to live without morality: As ideologies go, amorality is damned convenient. And the mortal enemy of that convenience is the value judgment ... Without morality, there can be no compelling basis for responsibility to others." — Two confessed homosexuals, in their book *After the Ball*.³

On Pro-Homosexual 'Christians.' The most difficult person to convince of the innate 'wrongness' of homosexuality is a Neoliberal who alleges that he is a Christian.

Such 'Christians' either do not attend church at all, or occasionally visit a Neoliberal/Humanistic denomination such as the Unitarians. They may even attend sodomite churches such as a Metropolitan Community Church, which began its blighted existence as the Sodomy Church of San Francisco.

More likely, a pro-homosexual 'Christian' will be from a fallen-away "mainline" Protestant or Catholic church whose ministers or priests preach nonjudgmentalism and tolerance above all. In these churches, God's *love* is strongly emphasized and His *justice* is completely ignored. Reaching out to a

Theology and Philosophy

person's physical needs is all that matters to these ersatz 'Christians;' as long as an individual has a full stomach, a roof over his head, and is safe from attacks by "right-wing bigots," he is fine. Any reference to the condition of his soul is totally unacceptable and is castigated as being 'judgmental.'

"Children of God?" Pro-homosexual clergymen and others will often claim that "We have to love everyone, because we are all children of God," or words to this effect. It is true that Our Lord commanded us to love everyone, but it is *not* true that we are all "children of God."

Scripture refers to "children of the devil" in 1 John 3:8-10 (KJV);

"He that committeth sin is of the devil, for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: And he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: Whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.'

Anyone who has seen cavorting, cursing, blaspheming homosexuals simulating perverted sex acts at a rally or "Gay Pride" parade should have no problem figuring out if they are children of God or spawn of the Devil.

The pro-sodomite will always focus on the last few words of this Scripture passage, and we must then ask: What is *true* love — turning a blind eye while our brother treads down the easy road to Hell, or warning him of the horrible fate that awaits him?

The Standard of Sin. Very few sins described by the Bible are condemned as explicitly as sodomy. Both the Old and New Testaments contain passages stating quite plainly that homosexuals will not inherit the Kingdom of Heaven.

In fact, the sins of Sodom and Gomorrah became a standard by which the sins of other cities and countries were judged in many Scripture passages. Biblical scholars know that only those entities that are superlative or excessive in some obvious respect are used repeatedly as a standard by which to measure other entities.

Sodomy is one of those few Biblical 'standards of evil' due to its extreme degree of sinfulness.

Christian Teaching. Christianity teaches that there are basically two types of homosexuals.

There are those who have no intention of changing their sinful lifestyles. These sodomites correctly recognize Christianity as their enemy and

fight it overtly either as individuals or in groups like the American Civil Liberties Union, American Gay Atheists, and Militant Gay Atheists). They may infiltrate various churches and try to convince Christians that sodomy is acceptable through pseudo-religious groups such as Dignity, Affirmation, and the Metropolitan Community Churches. Or, they may simply masquerade as Christians and attend church to hear soothing sermons that accept them 'just the way they are.'

And then there are those homosexuals who really want to repent of past sins (if any) and live chaste lifestyles. Such homosexuals are to be greatly admired, because they are resisting extremely strong temptations.

Homosexual "Christians" in the "Feel-Good" Churches.

Introduction. Benjamin Franklin once said that "The mind's greatest power is its ability to deceive itself."

Nowhere is this more evident than in the pitiful spectacle of hardened sinners masquerading as Christians. Screaming Neofeminists, mega-abortionists, corrupt politicians, and simpering homosexuals desperately want to be a part of that which they so decisively reject.

They want their consciences to be soothed by ultraliberal 'pastors' who tell them that

"You are really good Christians — after all, the Bible is just another book, written by men just like us, liable to all the faults we are prey to — and so its standards are just guidelines. The greatest goods are to be compassionate and nonjudgmental.

"There are really no Scriptural condemnations of abortion, lesbianism, bestiality, homosexuality, child abuse, and anything else that you happen to be practicing. So be comforted. Don't change a thing. After all, there is really no such thing as Hell, and a kind and loving God would never punish any of His children."

Yes, there really are bogus "Christian" churches that sell their parishioners this type of nonsensical swill. This is an example of a symbiotic conspiracy, in that both the pastor and the people know the real truth, but are willing to systematically deceive each other in order to feel good and avoid mental stress.

Homosexual 'Church' Teachings. Sodomite "churches" like the Metropolitan Community Church have excised all passages condemning homosexuality from their 'Bibles' so that their members can continue to feel good about themselves as they glide effortlessly and comfortably down the wide road to Hell.

Homosexuals are very good at deceiving themselves. They have to be, because, deep down inside, they *know* what their fate is — and, even for a sodomite, such a fate is too terrible to face squarely, or even to contemplate.

Some of these 'churches' and 'ministers' even go so far as to imply or state outright the ultimate outrage: That Jesus was a homosexual! For example, Troy Perry, founder of the Sodomy Church (later the Metropolitan Community Church) argued in his book *The Lord Is My Shepherd and He Knows I'm Gay* that 'Here was a guy [Jesus] that was raised by a mother with no father — typical of the homosexual syndrome. He never married and ran around with twelve guys all the time. Not only that, He wasn't above bodily contact with another man: John the Beloved lay on the breast of Jesus at the last Supper. Not only that, but a guy betrayed Him with a kiss.'⁴

The following is a typical self-serving and self-deceiving letter published in a homosexual magazine, and sums up the homosexual attitude towards Scripture quite adequately;

"AN OPEN LETTER TO A GAY CHRISTIAN"

"How blessed and favored you are that God has made you Gay! He has given you an honor that far exceeds that of childbearing. He has exalted you above the angels by giving to you a place in heaven that is highest among men. He has given you a heavenly song that only you can sing.

"Do not be disturbed when other Christians tell you that our life-style is condemned in Scripture. It is not. Satan has so blinded them that they cannot see the great Truths that God has given only to us Gay people.

"He has given us the Great Gay Commission in the Old Testament. Jesus has told us that there are three ways that a man becomes Gay. God has given us a Psalm in praise of Gay marriage ..."

Reference. "Scripture Supports Homosexuality." Letter from "Father. Thomas" in *Guide Magazine*, April 1989, page 4.

Scripture On Sodomy. Obviously, those who say that Scripture does *not* condemn homosexuality are those that are *really* blinded to the truth. The following are just a few of the more explicit Scriptural condemnations of this "hateful thing;"

"You must not lie with a man as with a woman. This is a hateful thing."

— Leviticus 18:22.

"If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them."

— Leviticus 20:13.

"The fornication of Sodom and Gomorrah and the other nearby towns was equally unnatural and it is a warning to us that they are paying for their crimes in eternal fire."

— Jude 7.

"You know perfectly well that people who do wrong will not inherit the kingdom of God: People of immoral lives, idolaters, adulterers, catamites [pederasts], sodomites, thieves, usurers, drunkards, slanderers and swindlers will never inherit the kingdom of God."

— 1 Corinthians 6:9,10.

Perhaps the most eloquent and pointed condemnation of homosexuality and a permissive society in general is contained in Romans 1. Every Christian activist should be intimately familiar with this chapter, because it describes our Western culture with a terrifying clarity.

PROPHECY FULFILLED: ROMANS 1:22, 26-32

"The more they called themselves philosophers, the stupider they grew, until they exchanged the glory of the immortal God for a worthless imitation, for the image of mortal man...

That is why God has abandoned them to degrading passions: why their women have turned from natural intercourse to unnatural practices, and why their menfolk have given up natural intercourse to be consumed with passion for each other, men doing shameless things with men and getting an appropriate reward for their perversion.

In other words, since they refused to see it was rational to acknowledge God, God has left them to their own irrational ideas and to their monstrous behavior.

And so they are steeped in all sorts of depravity, rottenness, greed and malice, and addicted to envy, murder, wrangling, treachery and spite.

Libelers, slanderers, enemies of God, rude, arrogant, and boastful, enterprising in sin, rebellious to parents, without brains, honor, love or pity.

They know what God's verdict is: that those who behave like this deserve to die — and yet they do it; and what is worse, encourage others to do the same."

Figure 3 summarizes all known Scripture references to sodomy and sodomites.

The prophetic Romans 1 shows us that homosexuality and other perversions of nature and society are as old as civilization itself — and as current as the headlines in today's newspapers.

The Case of Sodom.

Homosexuals are, by their own admission, great propagandists. They specialize in the half-truth, telling only the part of the story that supports their position.

For example, they are fond of saying that Sodom was destroyed — *not* because the townspeople were homosexuals, but instead because they weren't hospitable to travellers.

This weak argument can be found in Father John O'Neill's *The Church and the Homosexual*.⁴

What the homopropagandists intentionally omit are the fourth and fifth verses of the 19th Chapter of Genesis; "They had not gone to bed when the house was surrounded by the men of the town, the men of Sodom both young and old, all the people without exception. Calling to Lot they said, "Where are the men who came to you tonight? Send them out to us that we may abuse them."

The homosexuals and 'ministers' also tend to conveniently omit the one sentence in the Bible that most accurately describes the character of the typical homosexual activist (Genesis 13:13); "The people of Sodom were vicious men, great sinners against Yahweh."

The Catholic Position on Homosexuality.

Introduction. As always, the anti-life forces specifically target those organizations that they perceive may cause them trouble in implementing their agendas. Their weapons of 'choice' are confusion and obfuscation. Homosexuals are adept indeed at employing these tactics; after all, they have long experience in using them.

Dignity. Dignity is a group cut from the same rotten bolt of cloth as 'Catholics' for a Free Choice. Both Dignity, which embraces sodomy, and CFFC, which pushes abortion, know that the activities they are advocating are mortal sins in the eyes of the Catholic Church.

Yet they try to confuse the faithful by spouting lies and misinformation.

Dignity is a group of unrepentant homosexuals. They practice unnatural and unhealthy acts such as sodomy, "fisting," and "rimming," while insisting that homosexuality is a "perfectly acceptable alternative lifestyle" and while claiming that they are "adhering to the teachings of the Church."

Jesuit Father John McNeill, co-founder of Dignity, has been dismissed from his Order for causing "widespread grave external scandal." He constantly plays for sympathy by stating with a straight face that; "I have publicly challenged the teaching and practice of the Magisterium [teaching authority of the Catholic Church] concerning homosexual persons ... because its present teaching and pastoral practices have caused enormous amounts of unjust suffering among gay people."⁵

It is quite obvious that Dignity members — and the priests that celebrate illicit Dignity masses — are consciously undermining the teachings of the Church by sending a message to the 'rank and file' that the Church condones and accepts homosexuality. It is therefore clearly unlawful for any Bishop or priest to offer facilities to groups like Dignity or to allow such facilities to be used by them.

An "Intrinsic Disorder." The attitude of the Catholic Church towards homosexuals has always been perfectly clear.

On November 7, 1975, Pope Paul VI approved the *Vatican Declaration on Sexual Ethics*, whose pivotal paragraphs on homosexuality are shown below.

EXTRACT FROM THE VATICAN'S DECLARATION ON SEXUAL ETHICS

"8. At the present time there are those who, basing themselves on observations in the psychological order, have begun to judge indulgently, and even to excuse completely, homosexual relations between certain people. This they do in opposition to the constant teaching of the magisterium and to the moral sense of the Christian people.

"A distinction is drawn, and it seems with some reason, between homosexuals whose tendency comes from a false education, from a lack of normal sexual development, from habit, from bad example, or from other similar causes, and is transitory or at least not incurable; and homosexuals who are definitively such because of some kind of innate instinct or a pathological constitution are judged to be incurable.

FIGURE 3

SUMMARY OF SCRIPTURE REFERENCES REGARDING HOMOSEXUALITY

Explicit Condemnation of Homosexual Behavior

Leviticus 18:22	Leviticus 20:13
Jude 7	1 Corinthians 6:9,10
Romans 1:22, 26-32	

Description of Sodomites and their Character

Genesis 13:13	Genesis 19:4,5
---------------	----------------

Other Scriptural References to Sodom and Sodomites

History and location of Sodom — Genesis 10:19; 13:10,12; 14:1-12; 18:16-33.
 Sodom was destroyed because of its sins — Genesis 19:1-29
 Legal proscriptions against of homosexuality among the Hebrews — Deuteronomy 23:22-25.
 Sodom was destroyed because it turned from God — Deuteronomy 29:23
 Inhabitants of a town similar to Sodom try to force visitors into homosexual perversions and are punished by God — Judges 19:20-26
 Corruptness of the descendants of Sodom — Deuteronomy 32:32
 Description of the sins of Sodom — Ezekiel 16:46,48,49
 Homosexuality is linked to idolatry — Wisdom 14:26-27
 St. Paul classifies homosexuals as "ungodly," "sinners," "profane," and "unholy" — 1 Timothy 1:9-10
 List of evil and ungodly behavior includes lustful actions — Galatians 5:19-24.
 The punishment of towns that do not welcome the Apostles will exceed that of Sodom and Gomorrah — Matthew 10:15
 Description of the destruction of Sodom — Luke 17:29
 Description and condemnation of male temple prostitutes — Genesis 19:5, Deuteronomy 23:17, 1 Kings 14:24; 15:12; 22:46, 2 Kings 23:7

The Sodomites, whose practices were described in the first book of Scripture, became the standard of evil by which the most corrupt and wicked peoples and nations were judged. The following nations were compared to the wickedness of Sodom or were destroyed by God, as Sodom was;

The Samaritans — Jeremiah 23:14	The sons of Zion — Lamentations 4:6
Jerusalem and Judah — Isaiah 3:9	Babylon — Isaiah 13:19
Edom — Jeremiah 49:18	Babylon and Chaldaea — Jeremiah 50:40
Israel — Amos 4:11	Moab and Ammon — Zephaniah 2:9

"In regard to this second category of subjects, some people conclude that their tendency is so natural that it justifies in their case homosexual relations within a sincere communion of life and love analogous to marriage, insofar as such homosexuals feel incapable of enduring a solitary life.

"In the pastoral field, these homosexuals must certainly be treated with understanding and sustained in the hope of overcoming their personal difficulties and their inability to fit into society. This culpability will be judged with prudence. But no pastoral method can be employed which would give moral justification to

these acts on the grounds that they would be consonant with the condition of such people. For according to the objective moral order, homosexual relations are acts which lack an essential and indispensable finality. In Sacred Scripture they are condemned as serious depravity and even presented as the sad consequence of rejecting God. This judgment of Scripture does not of course permit us to conclude that all those who suffer from this anomaly are personally responsible for it, but it does attest to the fact that homosexual acts are intrinsically disordered and can in no case be approved of."

The policy of the Catholic Church regarding homosexuals was reiterated on October 1, 1987, when the Vatican's Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, with the approval of Pope John Paul II, issued a letter entitled "On the Pastoral Care of Homosexual Persons" to the Bishops of the Catholic Church. This letter reaffirms the *Vatican Declaration on Sexual Ethics* by reiterating that homosexuality is "intrinsicly disordered."

With regard to use of Church facilities, the letter asserts that;

'The Church's doctrine regarding homosexuality is thus based, not on isolated phrases for facile theological argument, but on the solid foundation of a constant biblical testimony ... He fashions mankind, male and female in His own image and likeness. Human beings, therefore, are nothing less than the work of God Himself; and in the complementarity of the sexes, they are called to reflect the inner unity of the Creator.

All support should be withdrawn from any organization which seeks to undermine the teaching of the Church. Special attention should be given to the practice of scheduling religious services and the use of Church buildings by these groups ...'

One point should be made perfectly clear: despite the sodomite's constant pitiable whining to the contrary, the Catholic Church and other Christian denominations do *not* condemn homosexuals, but instead the practices of oral and anal sex and other unnatural and unhealthy acts, which not only contravene the laws of nature but ignore God's Commandments.

The Homosexual Response. Promiscuous sodomites want to hang on to their addiction no matter what. And so, instead of responding favorably to a genuine outreach of help, they lash out with a degree of hateful ferocity that would be comical if it were not so pitiable.

Since their deathstyle is more directly opposed to the will of God than any other, it follows that homosexuals commonly manifest a truly Satanic loathing of Jesus Christ and of any conservative church. Any sodomite publication literally brims over with words of hatred and vilification for Christianity.

A typical example in a large New York City homosexual publication shows how most sodomites speak from a position of pure ignorance, illogic, and intolerance when addressing the Church.

The following author seems to writhe in the grip of incipient insanity as he gradually disintegrates into a frothing, nearly incoherent rage. Note the extreme degree of self-hatred in the passages, which are extracted from a series of letters sent to a Catholic priest which, among other things, threaten him with death.⁶

'History has proven that the Catholic Church has been the biggest persecutor of homosexuals for the last two thousand years. There is not a force on earth that has committed more injustice and violence to homosexuals than organized religion. The Catholic Church is guilty of cold blooded murder.

'Formal religions grew as a result of fear of the unknown and the laity simply left all those unanswered questions of life and morals to the authorities — people like your stupid pope ... I will live to see your church punished and fined for all the atrocities committed against me or I will not live. That part of my mind that relates to my sexuality has been destroyed by the hate of your church ...

'I am asking you for money and I shall receive it. I feel no shame at all in asking your church for money. No shame! This is the last time I will make an effort to reach out to you. If you continue to ignore and deny my requests, do not be shocked, surprised or alarmed when I appear at your doorstep with weapon in hand ...'

'It is now time for this christ of yours to pay and he will pay plenty ... ask your church to take away this terrible stigma that has been placed on us by your church because of the activities of a few ugly, callous, dirty-minded men and the misinterpretation of your goddam bible written thousands of years ago by a bunch of asinine fools ...

'I learned that this ugly rash manifested itself on my body from the inner turmoil and struggle and emotional and mental conflicts going on inside me from trying like hell not to be what your goddam church said I goddam well better not be — a goddam faggot — a word so cleverly coined by the goddam Catholic church to further degrade, disgrace, and humiliate me.

'Your goddam mythical Jesus god will pay for that rash. It saddens me to say that so powerful is the goddam Catholic church and the cult of your Jesus that the church has convinced many gay people that they are really filthy and immoral and they spend their lives practicing self-hatred with feelings of worthlessness ...

'There are "virgin births" all over the place and each one of the dirty little bastards turned out to be a goddam god and in every case the name of the goddam mother was always Mary ...'

This is certainly not an isolated example of sodomite rage and hate directed against the Catholic Church. Any article on the Church that appears in a homosexual publication is certain to be filled with anger, lies, propaganda, and name-calling — while it simultaneously pleads for tolerance and understanding.

References: Scripture and Church Teachings on Homosexuality.

- ¹ G.K. Chesterton, quoted in Ignatius Press' "The Serious Reader's Guide to Good Catholic Literature," Winter 1989-1990.
- ² Homosexual James Griener, participant in the April 25, 1993 "Gay Rights" march in Washington, D.C., quoted by Nena Baker, "Many Voices, One Message." *The Oregonian*, April 26, 1993, page D1 and D6.
- ³ Quotes are from Congressman William E. Dannemeyer, "Christianity Under Attack By 'New Bigotry.'" This article is included in a special section entitled "Anti-Christian Bias in America," which consists of excerpts from the proceedings of the American Family Association's March 1990 Conference on Anti-Christian Bias in America. Printed in the May 1990 issue of the American Family Association *Journal* and available as a 24-page reprint for \$2 from the American Family Association, Post Office Drawer 2440, Tupelo, Mississippi 38803.
- ⁴ Quoted in David A. Noebel. *The Homosexual Revolution*. Tulsa: American Christian College Press. 1977, 192 pages, \$1.95 paperback. Pages 126, 129, and 130.
- ⁵ "Jesuit Founder of Dignity Dismissed After Defying Order to Be Silent." *ALL News*, February 16, 1987.
- ⁶ Brendan Joyce. "Revealed." *New York City News*, February 2, 1982; February 17, 1982; and March 3, 1982.

orientation/behavior: sin, not sinner - 24
 why oppose gayness? 25

Further Reading: Scripture and Church Teachings on Homosexuality.

Greenhaven Press. *Sexual Values: Opposing Viewpoints*. Greenhaven Press Opposing Viewpoints Series, Post Office Box 289009, San Diego, California 92128-9009. 1983, 155 pages. Each section includes several essays by leading authorities on both sides of each issue. The questions asked are: "Is Nonmarital Sex Acceptable?"; "Does Sex Education Belong in Schools?"; "Is Homosexuality Acceptable?"; "Is Pornography Harmful?"; and "Should Prostitution Be a Crime?" Authors include Jeremiah A. Denton, Jr., Susan Brownmiller, Gail Sheehy, and Phyllis Schlafly. A catalog is available from the above address and can be obtained by calling 1-(800) 231-5163.

Cardinal Joseph Ratzinger. *On the Pastoral Care of Homosexual Persons*. 26 pages, \$0.50. Order from Ignatius Press, 15 Oakland Avenue, Harrison, New York 10528. This brief document outlines the Catholic Church's position that homosexuality is an "intrinsicly disordered condition," and discusses the special pastoral concern that should be directed towards homosexuals.

CHAPTER 3

HOMOSEXUAL ORIENTATION AND THE "TEN PERCENT" MYTH

"I campaigned with Gay groups and in the media across the country for the Kinsey-based finding that 'We are everywhere.' This slogan became a National Gay Task Force leitmotif. And the issues derived from the implications of the Kinsey data became key parts of the national political, educational, and legislative programs during my years at New York's Gay Activist Alliance and the National Gay Task Force.

"After years of our educating those who inform the public and make its laws, the concept that 10 percent of the population is gay has become a generally accepted 'fact.' While some reminding always seems necessary, the 10 percent figure is regularly utilized by scholars, by the press, and ... government statistics. As with so many pieces of knowledge and myth, repeated telling made it so."

— Bruce Voeller, "Some Uses and Abuses of the Kinsey Scale."

WARNING!

Some of the material described in this chapter is extremely offensive in nature.

'Gay Rights' Philosophy.

Homosexuality is just like the color of your skin; ten percent of all people are born that way. Being gay is the same as being left-handed. Therefore, those with a homosexual orientation should receive comprehensive civil rights protection and their lifestyle should be taught in all of our schools as a perfectly acceptable alternative to heterosexuality.

Anyone who is intolerant enough to think of homosexuals as anything other than good citizens (just like me) is a fascist and a homophobic bigot.

Introduction.

"It was a good day. I was really glad to be part of a lesbian and gay contingent, because "choice" includes choice of sexuality too. Abortion is about sex, not about life, but about sex and about women being able to have sex without fear of getting pregnant, and that leads to sexual experimentation, and that leads to women being able to sleep with women and men and whoever they want to ..."

— Woman participant in the April 1989 "March for Death" in Washington, D.C.²

The Purpose of the Myth. Those activists battling "gay rights" must recognize that homosexual activists do not do *anything* in the public realm unless it serves the homosexual movement very well indeed.

The most powerful weapon in the "gay rights" arsenal is the victim status.

A close second is the allegation that sodomites are "born that way." If it can be shown that homosexuality is a genetic trait, then the sodomites have a legitimate claim to being protected as a 'minority class' under Federal and state civil rights laws.

This weapon has been very effective indeed at convincing those in power that homosexuals should indeed be a protected class.

"Born That Way?" The psychology behind the advancement of the myth of *inherent vs. acquired* sexual orientation is quite simple. If a person is *born* homosexual, then he can claim that he has no choice in being created homosexual; in other words, he was, as the sodomites so shrilly claim, "*born that way*."

This allegation fails to explain why homosexuals commonly use the terms "alternative lifestyle" and "sexual preference," which both imply that sexual pervers *choose* their particular lifestyle. The terms "alternative lifestyle" and "sexual preference," along with many others coined by the homosexuals, are artificial, sloganistic constructs coined for public consumption, rather like the abortionists' coveted "potential life" and "pre-embryo."

After all, we never hear about amputees adopting an "alternative leg style."

What Freud Said. Sigmund Freud, the most famous psychologist/psychiatrist of all time precisely identified the critical turning point in a homosexual person's life — the point at which a natural priority is subordinated to an unnatural urge; "Moreover, it

is a characteristic common to all the perversions that in them reproduction as an aim is put aside. This is actually the criterion by which we judge whether a sexual activity is perverse — if it departs from reproduction in its aims and pursues the attainment of gratification independently. You will understand, therefore, that the gulf and turning-point in the development of the sexual life lies at the point of its subordination to the purposes of reproduction. Everything that occurs after this conversion takes place, and everything which refuses to conform to it and serves the pursuit of gratification alone, is called by the unhonored title of perversion and as such is despised.³

The "Ten Percent" Studies. Homosexuals desperately crave public acceptance for their perversions, and they will stoop to almost any deception in order to obtain it.

Perhaps the most effective tactic the sodomites use (after the victim status) is to wrap their allegations in a veneer of science. Members of the public automatically lend credence to any claim that originates with a professional medical organization or a prestigious journal, and the sodomites know this.

The four scientific events most used by homosexuals to support their viewpoints are;

- (1) The original 1948 Alfred Kinsey report entitled *Sexual Behavior in the Human Male*, which was the first to claim that ten percent of the population is homosexual;
- (2) The removal of homosexuality as a sexual dysfunction by the American Psychiatric Association in 1973;
- (3) Simon LaVey's 1991 study of the human hypothalamus; and
- (4) J. Michael Bailey's 1991 study of the sexual orientations of identical and fraternal twins.

This chapter examines these four studies in detail and exposes the fatal flaws inherent in each.

Following this section on the four studies is a discussion of four very important points regarding the reality of the homosexual orientation;

- * What homosexuals say about themselves;
- * What the experts say about the genetic basis of a homosexual orientation;
- * The actual percentage of homosexuals in the general population; and
- * The addictive nature of the homosexual orientation.

The Dubious Origins of the Big Lie: The "Ten Percent" Myth Is Born.

The Legend. One of the most persuasive arguments that homosexuals have traditionally used

to support their position is the assertion that fully ten percent of the population is "gay."

Just as pro-abortionists label their organizations and publications to reflect the myth of the "pro-choice majority" (i.e., the National Abortion Rights Action League refers to its newsletter as "The Voice of the Majority"), so do homosexuals attempt to perpetrate their myth with names such as "The Ten Percent Foundation," "Project Ten," and the "One in Ten Club."

The original source of the 'ten percent' statistic is Alfred Kinsey, the country's best-known sex researcher. His most famous 'finding' held that ten percent of the male population is "more or less exclusively homosexual for at least three years between the ages of 16 and 55." Kinsey also claimed that four percent of all males are exclusively homosexual throughout their entire lives.⁴

The Institute. It is instructive indeed to examine the life and methods of the world's foremost sex researcher, Alfred Kinsey, and the research organization he founded, the "Kinsey Institute for Research on Sex, Gender, and Reproduction." The methods used by this man and his organization reveal much about how the sex researchers and sex educators operate.

Every year, Kinsey's Institute swallows millions of tax dollars and produces thick volumes of information that forms the basis for much of our country's sex education 'industry.' However, the information and 'research' generated by Kinsey's institute is dubious at best, because the Institute steadfastly refuses to reveal its sources and study methods. This, in and of itself, is enough to render its research utterly meaningless, because it cannot be checked by examination and replication.

The prime directive of scientific research is that it is useless without verification or replicability.

Kinsey was so fanatical about secrecy that he told his staff photographer William Dellenback that he would destroy all his files and risk imprisonment rather than let authorities see them.⁴

Kinsey's unbendable rules included having no journalists present when he talked, and demanding that journalists submit any articles mentioning him or his Institute to him for approval before publication, in order to screen them for unfavorable remarks or implications.

All of this renders meaningless the Kinsey Institute slogan; "All Kinsey Institute activities derive from the belief that social policy and personal decisions about sex, gender, and reproduction should be made on the basis of factual information rather than on ignorance. The Kinsey Institute continues its commitment to providing such information."⁴

In summary, the Kinsey Institute has received tens of millions of dollars in tax money but allows no inquiries whatever into its research methods. It is

supposedly a library of information on sex, but it allows nobody to peek into its files, not even for the purpose of scientific verification.

The Most Important 'Finding.' The single most important 'finding' that Kinsey produced was unquestioningly his assertion that ten percent of the population is homosexual. This percentage is not only the basis of the homosexual-rights 'ten percent' myth, but also serves as a cornerstone of the sex education classes being taught in the United States today.

Kinsey's conclusions on sexuality were contained in the famous studies he co-authored with Wardell B. Pomeroy, C.E. Martin, and P.H. Gebhard. These were entitled *Sexual Behavior in the Human Male* and *Sexual Behavior in the Human Female*, published by the W.B. Saunders Company of Philadelphia in 1948 and 1953 respectively.

Kinsey's Flawed Research. Kinsey's research represents a classic example of looking for data to support a preordained set of desirable conclusions.

Gershon Legman, the original compiler for Kinsey's pornography collection, revealed that "Kinsey's not-very-secret intention was to 'respectabilize' homosexuality and certain sexual perversions ... He did not hesitate to extrapolate his utterly inadequate and inconclusive samplings to the whole population of the United States, not to say the world ... This is pure propaganda, and is ridiculously far from the mathematical or statistical science pretended."⁵

Sexual statistics were not the only areas in which Kinsey 'fudged' the truth. He often engaged in outright propaganda to slander those he considered to be the most dangerous enemies of his sexual agenda. For example, he would often claim that The Vatican possessed the world's largest collection of pornography, a tactic commonly used by anti-Catholic pro-abortion bigots. He continued to spread this lie even after it was disproved.⁴

After his desired conclusions were drawn, all Kinsey had to do was insure that the study process supported them, regardless of what data was gathered and analyzed.

The best way to do this, of course, was to hire biased researchers. All applicants to the Kinsey Institute who believed that homosexuality was wrong were rejected.

After his conclusions were drawn and his biased researchers were hired, all Kinsey had to do to guarantee 'successful' results was to study a population that had a very high percentage of homosexuals compared to the general population.

Kinsey's *Male Report* was based upon the detailed analysis of the backgrounds and sexual practices of more than 5,000 men. These men came from three classes that would inevitably guarantee a very high percentage of homosexuality: Convicted

sex criminals, male prostitutes, and volunteers.

At least one-fourth of Kinsey's sample population were prison inmates and convicted sex offenders, as compared to one percent of the general population.^{4,6} According to *Male Report* coauthor Wardell Pomeroy, "We went to the [prison] records and got lists of the inmates who were in for various kinds of sex offenses."⁷ 44 percent of all of the prisoners in the Kinsey male sample had had homosexual experience in prison, according to John Gagnon, a Kinsey researcher.⁸ Kinsey himself concluded that members of the prison population were more than four times more likely to be homosexuals than the normal population.⁸

Since the actual percentage of homosexuals in the general population is from one to two percent, this factor *alone* was enough to guarantee that Kinsey would get his "ten percent" figure.

According to page 216 of the *Male Report*, Kinsey's second sample population consisted of "... several hundred male prostitutes [who] contributed their histories." Male prostitutes are *by definition* homosexual. So if we assume that 300 male prostitutes were interviewed for the Kinsey study, this factor alone would add a $(300/5,000) = 6$ percent rate of homosexuality to the final conclusion.

But Kinsey was not satisfied with skewing his results just two ways. Most of the remainder of his sample population consisted of volunteers, many of whom were actively seeking Kinsey's advice on sexual dysfunctions.⁶

This method automatically insured that he would include a heavy "volunteer bias" in his study. This well-known statistical principle proves that volunteers for any type of study in any field will invariably skew the study results, because they are always unrepresentative of the general population. A random sampling is always more accurate.

Even after leading statistical researcher Abraham Maslow experimentally demonstrated to Kinsey that a high percentage of volunteers would skew his study, Kinsey ignored him. Statistician Quinn McNemar of Stanford University confirmed this conclusion independently of Maslow.

Even the use of three biased populations was not enough for Kinsey. He wanted to make absolutely *certain* that his study results were "satisfactory," so he deliberately asked his volunteers biased questions. Page 53 of the *Male Report* admits that "We always assume that everyone has engaged in every type of activity. Consequently, we always begin by asking *when* they first engaged in such activity" [emphasis in original].

Finally, the Truth. Dr. Judith Reisman and Edward W. Eichel co-authored a book on Kinsey and the sex educators entitled *Kinsey, Sex, and Fraud*. In this work, they characterize Kinsey's most famous works, *Sexual Behavior in the Human Male* and *Sexual Behavior in the Human Female* as "... the most

egregious example of scientific deception in this century."⁴

Despite the shoddiness of the research that backed up Kinsey's "studies," they have had a profound impact upon our society, because the sex educators seized upon his tattered results much as the population controllers pounced on Paul Ehrlich's ridiculous book *The Population Bomb*.

Reisman and Eichel have concluded that the actual percentage of male homosexuals in the United States is one to two percent. This figure is strongly confirmed by the eight studies described in Figure 4, which shows that only 3.0 percent of men and 3.5 percent of women have ever had a homosexual experience in their *entire lives*. The percentage of "full-time" homosexuals is about half of these figures — around 1.5 percent, or one-seventh the representation claimed by militant sodomite groups.

An exhaustive study of human sexuality performed by sociologist Tom W. Smith of the University of Chicago's National Opinion Research Center (NORC) showed that 93 percent of the American population has been exclusively heterosexual since the age of 18. Five to six percent considered themselves bisexual, and only one percent called themselves "exclusively homosexual." The NORC study also showed that only 6.8 percent of the entire general population engages in "unsafe sex," that is, sexual behavior that would put them at risk of contracting AIDS.⁹

Even the Kinsey Institute finally released the comprehensive results of its 1970 poll after 20 years and admitted that it found that less than two percent of all males had participated in homosexual activity in the last year.¹⁰

Kinsey Child-Molesting 'Research.' Kinsey's research into homosexuality was not the only area in which he was unethical. Some of his "research" was simultaneously pornographic and abusive of young children.

For example, Kinsey's book *Sexual Behavior in the Human Male* (The Male Report) describes mechanically-induced orgasm in very young children.

According to Table 31 of the *Male Report*, "Preadolescent Experience in Orgasm," children as young as two months were manipulated, and infants as young as 5 months achieved "orgasm." Many of the younger children had to be masturbated for more than ten minutes, according to Table 32, "Speed of Preadolescent Orgasm." Table 34, "Examples of Multiple Orgasm in Preadolescent Males," alleged that an 11-month old achieved 14 "orgasms" in 38 minutes, a 4-year old experienced 26 "orgasms" in 24 hours, and a 13-year old had three "orgasms" in *one minute*.

Such intense physical stimulation appeared to be agonizing to the youngest children, as evidenced by the description of their reactions when being "manipulated;" "Extreme tension with violent

convulsion, often involving the sudden heaving and jerking of the whole body ... gasping, eyes staring ... mouth distorted, sometimes with tongue protruding ... whole body or parts of it spasmodically twitching ... throbs or violent jerking of the penis ... masochistic reactions ... more or less frenzied movements ... groaning, sobbing, or more violent cries, sometimes with an abundance of tears (especially among younger children) ... extreme trembling, collapse, loss of color, and sometimes fainting of subject ... panicked or frightened ... will fight away from the partner and may make violent attempts to avoid climax ..."⁴

According to Pediatrician Lester H. Caplan, "These children had to be held down or subject to strapping down, otherwise they would not respond willingly."⁶

Wardell Pomeroy, in his book *Dr. Kinsey and the Institute for Sex Research*, describes one of the "qualified researchers" who manipulated the children: "This man had had homosexual relations with 600 preadolescent males, heterosexual relations with 200 preadolescent females, intercourse with countless adults of both sexes, with animals of many species, and besides had employed elaborate techniques of masturbation. Of thirty three family members, he had had sexual contacts with seventeen. His grandmother introduced him to heterosexual intercourse, and his first homosexual experience was with his father."⁷

When syndicated columnist Patrick Buchanan read this material and dared to publish charges against Kinsey, pro-abortion lawyer Harriet Pilpel of the American Civil Liberties Union threatened him with legal action.

The 'Right to Privacy' in the Schools. Through the sheer force of publicity and compelled uniformity, sex educators of Kinsey's time declared him to be the scientific equivalent of Newton, Galileo, and Einstein. They obviously made such absurd comparisons in order to advance the various points of their agenda.

They knew full well that no true and rigorous scientific research would support their views. Therefore, they had to create a "star:" Alfred Kinsey.

Kinsey's preoccupation with privacy (described above) could only have one logical purpose: That of self-protection. This ingrained obsession with concealment naturally transfers to the public school system.

Homosexuality is *uniformly* presented as a higher good in secular sex education programs. This is perhaps the primary reason the school sex education experts will do anything to prevent parents from seeing the materials that their children are exposed to.

For example, the paganistic Unitarian Universalist Association's sex education program entitled *About Your Sexuality* depicts, among other things, explicit

FIGURE 4

**RESULTS OF STUDIES AND SURVEYS ON THE PERCENTAGE OF
THE PUBLIC THAT CLAIMS TO HAVE A HOMOSEXUAL ORIENTATION**

<u>Location of Study</u>	<u>Year</u>	<u>Persons Surveyed</u>	<u>Percent Reporting a Homosexual Experience at Any Time In Their Lives</u>	
			<u>Men</u>	<u>Women¹¹</u>
Norway ¹	1987	6,300	221/3,150 (7.0%)	189/3,150 (6.0%)
Denmark ²	1987	1,155	46/1,155 (4.0%)	—
Denmark ³	1989	3,178	92/1,589 (5.8%)	86/1,589 (5.4%)
Great Britain ⁴	1989	2,171	54/1,086 (5.0%)	52/1,085 (4.8%)
United States ⁵	1987	36,741	700/18,370 (3.8%)	700/18,371 (3.8%)
United States ⁶	1989	904	47/904 (5.2%)	—
United States ⁷	1992	109,654	3,070/109,654 (2.8%)	—
France ⁸	1992	20,000	410/10,000 (4.1%)	260/10,000 (2.6%)
United States ⁹	1992	15,490	205/7,745 (2.6%)	167/7,745 (2.2%)
United States ¹⁰	1993	3,321	76/3,321 (2.3%)	—
TOTALS		198,914	4,921/156,974 (3.0%)	1,454/41,940 (3.5%)

¹ J.M. Sundet, et.al. "Prevalence of Risk-Prone Sexual Behaviour in the General Population of Norway." Described in Georg Liss, *Global Impact of AIDS*, 1988, pages 53 to 60.

² K.W. Schmidt, et.al. "Occurrence of Sexual Behaviour Related to the Risk of HIV-Infection." *Danish Medical Bulletin* 1989:36; pages 84 to 88.

³ M. Melbye and R.J. Biggar. *American Journal of Epidemiology* 1992, 135: pages 593 to 602.

⁴ G.M. Breakwell and C. Fife-Shaw. "Sexual Activities and Preferences in a United Kingdom Sample of 16 to 20-Year Olds." *Archives of Sexual Behavior*, 1992:21, pages 271 to 293. Also see D. Forman and C. Chilvers. "Sexual Behaviour of Young and Middle-Aged Men in England and Wales." *British Medical Journal*, 298, 1989, pages 1,137 to 1,142.

⁵ G. Ramafedi, et.al. "Demography of Sexual Orientation in Adolescents." *Pediatrics*, 1992:89, pages 714 to 721.

⁶ S. Roberts and C. Turner. "Male-Male Sexual Contact in the USA: Findings From Five Sample Surveys, 1970-1990." *Journal of Sexual Research* 1991:28, 491-519.

⁷ Deborah Dawson. "AIDS Knowledge and Attitudes for January-March, 1990; Provisional Data From the National Health Interview Survey;" Joseph E. Fitti and Marcie Cynamon, *op. cit.* for April-June, 1990; Pamela F. Adams and Ann M. Hardy, *op. cit.* for July-September, 1990. All in *Advance Data*, numbers 193, 195, and 198, National Center for Health Statistics, Centers for Disease Control, Public Health Service, United States Department of Health and Human Services. Page 11 in all three documents.

⁸ Study ending in June of 1992, performed by Alfred Spira of the Bicetre Hospital of Paris. described in Peter Aldhous. "Sexual Behavior: French Venture Where U.S. Fears to Tread." *Science Magazine*, July 3, 1992, page 25.

⁹ Results of a November 1992 election exit poll, described in Murray Edelman. "The Gay Issues." *The New York Times*, November 5, 1992, pages B8 and B9.

¹⁰ Alan Guttmacher Institute. *Family Planning Perspectives*. April 15, 1993. Study quoted in Kim Painter. "Only 1% of Men Say They Are Gay." *USA Today*, April 15, 1993, pages 1A and 8D.

¹¹ From those studies that included both men and women only. For all cases in which both men and women were studied, it is assumed that the studies and surveys concentrated on a population that was split evenly between men and women.

scenes of anal intercourse — which it labels "harmless," and "only one possible variation of sexuality," equal to all the others. There have been many instances of parents being banned from even previewing these and like materials because of a lack of "open-mindedness," "good faith," or some other indefinable fault.

In summary, parental involvement in secular sex education programs is encouraged *only* when the parents are deemed to be "enlightened." This terms applies *only* to those parents whose views coincide exactly with those of the sex educators and school-based clinic pushers.

In the lofty opinion of the sexologists, of course, the vast majority of parents are by no means "enlightened."

The American Psychiatric Association Coup.

Introduction. Homosexuals commonly point to the fact that the 'medical community' — and, more specifically, psychiatrists — agree with them that homosexuality is a "normal human sexual response."

It is certainly true that the American Psychiatric Association (APA) removed homosexuality from its list of "mental disorders" twenty years ago, in 1973. This is a fact that almost always comes up in debates with sodomites.

What the homosexuals do not mention, of course, is that this sudden change in attitude was not based on any new scientific evidence. As described in the following paragraphs, it was a purely political move, induced by a relentless saturation campaign of deception, intimidation, and unethical collusion between the APA committee and activist sodomite groups.

Preparing the Ground. In 1968, representatives of activist homosexual groups approached leading psychiatrists and the officers of psychiatric organizations and began to lay the groundwork for the reclassification of their perversions as normal manifestations of human sexuality.

These activists correctly recognized that such a move was absolutely mandatory if they were to win public acceptance. After all, society in general would not look very kindly upon the subsequent lobbying done by a group whose members were officially recognized as "mentally disordered."

In the three years during which the APA's Homosexuality Task Force was deliberating, it collaborated actively with several sodomite groups, including the Gay Activist's Alliance, the Mattachine Society, and the Daughters of Bilitis, while completely ignoring organizations with views that contrasted with the homosexuals'.

Abram Kardiner, former Professor of Psychiatry at Columbia University, revealed that "A powerful lobby of "gay" organizations has brought pressure on the American Psychiatric Association to remove

homosexuality from the category of aberrancy. This is only one facet of the tidal wave of egalitarianism and divisiveness that is sweeping the country ..."¹¹

During this unethical collusion, Kinsey colleague Paul Gebhard said that anyone who was known to harbor the view that homosexuality was a disorder was systematically excluded from being a member of the Task Force or from even being able to present his views or evidence to it.

In other words, the sodomites packed this committee in the same manner that pro-abortionists and fetal tissue harvesters do: Only those people with the "correct" viewpoint were allowed to voice an opinion.

But the homosexuals did not focus on the APA alone; they intimidated psychiatrists all over the nation. While the APA Task Force was preparing its report, any psychiatrist or psychoanalyst who dared present documentation that homosexuality was a psychological disorder *anywhere in the country* was shouted down and even physically attacked at public forums or at local and national meetings of mental health professionals.¹¹

The APA Caves In. The years of hard work put in by the sodomites began to pay off in 1972. The *National Institute of Mental Health (NIMH) Task Force on Homosexuality. Final Report* parroted Alfred Kinsey's proclamation that "exclusive heterosexuality" and "exclusive homosexuality" were "sexual extremes," and that most people were basically bisexual.¹²

This report in turn exerted a great deal of influence on the APA. In order to make its final report appear to be scientific, the APA's Homosexuality Task Force sent a letter to all APA member psychiatrists. This letter did not ask whether or not homosexuality should or should not be declared "normal." It was signed by all candidates for the upcoming elections for the APA presidency and urged all members to vote that homosexuality was thereafter declared to be on a level with normal sexuality.

This view was so voted by a very slim margin. The letter did not, of course, reveal the fact that it was written *and* funded by the National Gay Task Force. One of the letter's signers, in fact, later confessed that he knew that such knowledge would have been the "kiss of death" for a pro-homosexual vote.¹³

Subsequently, the APA eliminated homosexuality as a mental disorder from the 1973 edition of its *Diagnostic and Statistical Manual*.

APA member Dr. Henry W. Riecken cut to the heart of the APA's motivation as he wrote a scathing dissent in the appendix to the above-mentioned NIMH report entitled "Detailed Reservations Regarding the Task Force Recommendations on Social Policy:" "It is as if they [the Task Force]

said, "Here is a phenomenon about which we know almost nothing and about which there is a great deal of anxiety and concern; therefore, let us suggest a major revision in public policy for dealing with this phenomenon." I cannot escape the belief that this is an utterly unreasonable conclusion to draw from the sea of ignorance and misinformation in which we find ourselves."

The Essential Point. The essential point to be made about this chicanery is that the sudden complete reversal in the APA position on homosexuality was *not* brought about as a result of a careful regime of scholarly research and study; it was a blatantly political move, a vote, of all things, on the status of a mental illness. Furthermore, this vote was undertaken in a climate of deception and intimidation.

At no time before or since has the APA or any other psychological or psychiatric professional group ever addressed a mental health question in this manner.

Behind the Scenes. It is fascinating indeed to see what psychiatrists *really* think about homosexuality when they are free of the restraints of intimidation and political pressure.

Almost simultaneously with the 1972 National Institute of Mental Health report, the New York County District Branch of the APA's Task Force on Homosexuality produced a second report. According to APA member Charles Socarides, M.D., the document concluded that "... exclusive homosexuality was a disorder of psychosexual development, and simultaneously asked for civil rights for those suffering from the disorder."¹¹

It is even more revealing to examine the results of polls of psychiatrists taken since 1973 regarding the issue of homosexual orientation.

The original "voting" letter distributed by the APA Homosexuality Task Force in 1973 was answered by only about one-quarter of the recipients, leading one to speculate that the "volunteer bias" ignored by Kinsey in his original studies led to pro-homosexual results. It is quite certain that, if *all* of the APA members had returned their "ballots," homosexuality would have remained a mental disorder in the view of the organization.

A later series of private surveys — which could be answered confidentially and without fear of retaliation — showed that two-thirds of APA member psychiatrists regarded homosexuality as abnormal despite the parent organization's switch.¹¹

More specifically, in 1977, four years after the APA 'switch,' the journal *Medical Aspects of Human Sexuality* revealed that it had polled 2,500 psychiatrists on their view of what "current thinking on homosexuality" was, and, by a lopsided margin of 69% to 18% (nearly four to one, with 13% undecided), the respondents answered that

"Homosexuality was usually a pathological adaptation as opposed to a normal variation."¹⁴

This is certainly a more accurate poll than the original APA letter because the letter was subject to all of the "volunteer bias" that self-selected populations exhibit. However, by comparison, the 1977 survey was truly random, and so its results should certainly be given more weight.

But will this letter ever be mentioned by the pro-homosexual media or by sodomite activists themselves?

Don't hold your breath.

Recent Studies "Supporting" the Allegation of Hereditary Homosexual Orientation.

One effective tactic used by supporters of sexual perversions is the emphasis on 'doctored' scientific studies that 'support' pre-ordained (and invariably favorable) conclusions that in turn are used to lend credibility and legitimacy to the perversions of interest.

There are many examples of this anti-scientific nonsense. Alfred Kinsey used deception and outright lies to "show" that ten percent of the population of the United States was homosexual. The North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA) uses bizarre 'studies' and 'surveys' that purportedly support their position that sexual intercourse should begin shortly after birth. And the abortion-pill pushers produce heavily-flawed documentation of their position that RU-486 is "a necessity for women's health."

Perhaps the most egregious and laughable attempts at producing scientific support revolve around attempts to prove that homosexuality is a genetic, not acquired, condition.

The two studies most widely quoted that supposedly support the idea of homosexuality as an inborn condition are Simon LaVey's study of the hypothalamus and J. Michael Bailey's study of the sexual orientations of identical and fraternal twins.

These studies and their fatal flaws are described in the following paragraphs.

The Brain Node Study.

Introduction. Simon LaVey, a confessed sodomite, examined the brains of 35 male cadavers (16 heterosexuals and 19 admitted homosexuals) to see if he could find any differences between those of homosexuals and those of normal people.¹⁵ He found that the INAH3 cluster of brain neurons was twice as large in normal men as it was in homosexuals.

Professional homosexual propagandists immediately seized upon this bit of information and alleged that it "proved" that homosexuality is an ingrained or genetic condition; i.e., that homosexuals are "born that way."

Problems With LaVey's Study. However, there were several very obvious difficulties with LaVey's study that the propagandists glossed over or ignored completely.

- (1) LaVey did not verify that his 16 'non-homosexual' subjects were, in fact, heterosexual. This is significant in light of the fact that six of these 16 men (37.5%) died of AIDS. LaVey acknowledged in his article that this was "a distinct 'shortcoming of my study.'"
- (2) Three of the "heterosexual" brains had smaller node clusters than the average of the "homosexual" ones, and three of the "homosexual" brains had *larger* node clusters than the average of the "heterosexual" ones.
- (3) LaVey's sample population size was ridiculously small. What he would like us to believe is that an examination of 35 cadavers somehow "proves" that the sexual orientation of billions of human beings is inbred or genetic. The best that LaVey could rationally claim is a percentage probability that his study reached the correct conclusion — *not* what he actually did, i.e., that his study had a 100 percent chance of reaching a correct conclusion.
- (4) LaVey's logic is obviously flawed because the brain node in question has not been proven as being either a *cause* or an *effect* of homosexuality. In other words, the brain node might be smaller *because* of homosexual activity instead of *causing* it.

A Comparative Situation. Perhaps the most serious difficulty of LaVey's study is related to his painfully obvious conflict of interest.

This study can best be debunked by comparing it to a situation in which a pathologist hired by the American Tobacco Institute performs autopsies on 35 men. Sixteen of these men had never touched tobacco in any form. The other 19 began smoking at a very young age and smoked two packs a day until the day they died.

The pathologist removes and examines the lungs of the 35 men. He finds that the lungs of the nonsmokers are generally pink and healthy and the lungs of the smokers are obviously discolored and badly fouled by tar deposits.

Based upon the researcher's data, the American Tobacco Institute announces that some babies are born with badly damaged and tarry lungs and that this trait causes them to become smokers. Conversely, those babies that are born with pink and healthy lungs will not become smokers.

This line of reasoning makes no sense at all, of course, but the media accepted the identical logic of the homosexuals in LaVey's study without question.

The 'Twins' Study.

Introduction. Dr. J. Michael Bailey of Northwestern University and Dr. Richard Pillard of Boston University School of Medicine found that, if one male twin is homosexual, identical twins are three times more likely to be homosexual than fraternal twins.¹⁶

In sets of *identical* twins where one brother was homosexual, there was a 52 percent chance that the other twin was homosexual as well. This number was 22 percent for fraternal (non-identical) twins and only 9 percent for non-twin brothers.

The conclusion that the authors drew from these comparisons was this: The incidence of homosexuality became higher as the genetic link between brothers became closer. Therefore, homosexuality must have a genetic basis.

Yep, More Problems ... As with LaVey's research, there were very serious shortcomings in the methodology of this study.

Incredibly, the advertising for volunteers for the study was done in a *homosexual magazine*. Therefore, it can be expected that the incidence of homosexuality among all respondents would be exceedingly high. After all, normal people don't often read sex-saturated homosexual literature.

Secondly, the fact that 48 percent of the identical twins of homosexual brothers were *not* homosexuals themselves indicates that homosexuality is the result of environmental influences. Dr. Bailey himself acknowledged that "There must be something in the environment to yield the discordant twins."¹⁷

Finally, previous research had shown an extremely strong correlation between incest and resultant homosexuality, but the authors dismissed the effects of incest as "insignificant."¹⁸

Brown University developmental biologist Anne Fausto put her finger on the study's fatal flaw, which was its failure to separate environmental from genetic influences. She said that "In order for such a study to be at all meaningful, you'd have to look at twins raised apart. It's such badly interpreted genetics."¹⁷

Has the Propaganda Been Effective?

Christian activists must recognize that the purpose of the above studies was not to convert the hearts and minds of the people. Average Americans have a good dose of common sense and instinctively realize that homosexuality and all of its entrained evils are unhealthy for both individuals and societies in general.

The purpose of these studies was to convince the power structure (in particular, the court system) that homosexuality is an innate characteristic.

After all, the court system is all that the sodomites need in order to fulfill their many goals. The court system was used to enshrine abortion in

this country over the objections of most of the population, just as the euthanasiasts are using it now.

It is very important indeed to note that a decade of intense pro-homosexual propagandizing by the media has done nothing more than harden public opinion — *against* homosexuality, as shown below.

RESULTS OF GALLUP POLL ON PUBLIC ACCEPTANCE OF HOMOSEXUALITY

QUESTION: "Should homosexuality be considered an acceptable alternative lifestyle?"

	<u>Yes</u>	<u>No</u>	<u>Undecided</u>
Responses In 1982:	34%	51%	15%
Responses In 1992:	38%	57%	5%
CHANGES:	+ 4%	+ 6%	-10%

Reference: Judy Treible. "Changing Opinions on Gays." Gallup Poll survey of 1,002 adults, Knight-Rider Tribune. *The Oregonian*, January 29, 1993, page A16.

These polls show that the intended effect of a full decade of homosexual and media propaganda — to 'favorably' change public opinion towards sodomites — has not achieved its purpose. While more people have an opinion on sodomites (only one-third as many people are now 'undecided' than a decade ago), the margin of unfavorable over favorable replies has *increased* from 17% to 19%.

The Actual Percentage of Homosexuals in the General Population.

"The notion that 10% of men are gay — born in the studies of Alfred Kinsey and popularized by activists — is dying under the weight of new studies."

— Kim Painter. "Only 1% of Men Say They Are Gay." *USA Today*, April 15, 1993, pages 1A and 8D.

Figure 4 summarizes the results of the eight major studies that have been performed on homosexual orientation all over the world in the last five years. The percentages of those persons who claim a homosexual orientation are remarkably consistent from study to study.

Even more significantly, the cumulative results of these studies show that 3.7 percent of men and 3.2 percent of women have *ever* had a homosexual experience — even if it was only *one* such experience. In other words, these tiny numbers include even that large number of people who "try out" perverted sex just once and, due to revulsion and/or shame, never try it again.

The percentage of 'lifetime' or 'exclusive' homosexuality would of course be much lower, and this fact is borne out by the studies as well. For example, the most recent study, completed by Alfred Spira of the Bicetre Hospital of Paris in June 1992, showed that only 1.1 percent of men and 0.3 percent of women had had a homosexual experience in the last twelve months.¹⁹

Since the average percentage of homosexuality among both genders would thus be about 0.7 percent, the "ten percent" myth exaggerates the true incidence of homosexuality by a factor of about fourteen.

What Homosexuals Think About Their Condition.

Introduction. It is all well and good to debate about scientific studies and scholarly opinions, but nothing is more revealing than to find out what *homosexuals really think about themselves*. Only in the homosexual mind is the truth about 'homosexual orientation' known.

The homosexual activist has two faces; one is for 'straight' consumption, and the other, which is remarkably truthful, finds its expression in the homosexual media and in certain radical segments of the scientific community.

It is important to be able to separate propaganda (the line that is fed to the outside world) from what the homosexuals *really* believe. Nowhere is the dichotomy between the two greater than in matters relating to 'sexual orientation.'

Not Really 'Born That Way' After All. Perhaps the most damaging evidence against the "born that way" theory is provided by the homosexuals themselves.

Homosexuals *themselves* generally don't believe that their orientation is genetic or inborn. Sexologist Alfred Kinsey (the originator of the "ten percent" myth) conducted a survey of 979 homosexuals in 1970, before the "gay rights" movement had gathered momentum. He found that less than ten percent of all his respondents believed that they were "born that way." More than 80 percent attributed their "sexual orientation" to childhood trauma or other environmental influences.

The actual responses to Kinsey's survey were as follows;

RESULTS OF THE KINSEY SURVEYS ON REASONS FOR HOMOSEXUAL ORIENTATION

<u>Reasons Given for Orientation</u>	<u>Percent</u>
Early homosexual experience with adults or peers	22%
Around homosexuals a lot, have a lot of homosexual friends	16%
Poor relationship with mother	15%
Poor relationship with father	14%
Unusual development (labeled slissy, tomboy, etc).	15%
Heterosexual partners unavallable	12%
Social ineptitude	9%
I was born that way	9%

References. (1) A.P. Bell. "Homosexualities: Their Range and Character." Paper in *Nebraska Symposium on Motivation*. J.K. Cole and R. Dienstbier (editors). Lincoln, Nebraska: University of Nebraska Press, 1973. (2) Paul Cameron. *What Causes Homosexuality?* Lincoln, Nebraska: Institute for the Scientific Study of Sexuality (ISIS), 1984.

One Step Further. Even if society were to grant that homosexuals have no control over their sexuality, the sodomites would not be satisfied. They have gone one step further and now assert that it is *impossible* to turn away from homosexuality. They even vigorously resist any attempts to prove otherwise by censoring media presentations of "reformed" or "reforming" homosexuals and by attacking any institution that assists anyone in turning away from their homosexual perversions.

Homosexual literature and pornographic fiction are replete with the strange theme of homosexuals who, when seduced by sodomites, suddenly "convert" into homosexuals. It is therefore reasonable to assume that homosexuals can be "reconverted" back to normalcy. However, the sodomites do not buy this logical argument; they insist that changes in "sexual orientation" can only be one way; a kind of perverted check valve, if you will.

Several studies have confirmed that many or most homosexuals can overcome their lust for other men. In one of these, Bieber and Bieber concluded in the *Canadian Journal of Psychiatry* (24(1979) 409-421) that 30 to 50 percent of homosexuals can actually overcome their sexual orientation to a certain extent, and the remainder can be helped to achieve greater self-control and higher self-esteem.²⁰

Many homosexuals not only change their behavior, they change their *orientation* to the point where they become disgusted with their previous

activities.²¹ If homosexuality were innate, this would not be possible. It is now recognized that alcoholism is probably genetic and that there is no such thing as a fully-recovered alcoholic: The urge to drink will always be there, even if it is latent. Recovered homosexuals, by contrast, usually have no desire whatever to re-enter the perverted lifestyle they left behind.

It is obvious that homosexuals realize that this fact is a great threat to their "ten percent" myth; this is why they vigorously attack any research or statement that shows that homosexuals can be turned into normal people.

The critical point to remember is this: If homosexuality is genetic or innate, then environmental influences would not greatly affect the incidence of this characteristic.

However, environmental influences *do* have a profound impact on the number of people who become sexual pervers. The most effective of these influences, of course, is religion: Those persons raised in households without religious values are 450% more likely to become homosexual than those raised in homes where religion is important.²²

Homosexuals engage in a wide range of perversions, including sodomy, fisting, rimming, pederasty, transvestitism, necrophilia, and sado-masochism. It is ridiculous to assert that all of these behaviors are innate. In fact, if homosexuality was an innate characteristic caused by a particular gene, then homosexuals would more likely participate in a narrower, more uniform range of deviations.

The Experts Speak on Homosexual Orientation.

Relief From Responsibility. If the public accepts the homosexual assertion that their 'orientation' was passed on to them by their parents, then their sexual perversions will lose all of their moral implications. Homosexuality will become absolutely neutral in content, like a person's gender, left-handedness, or skin color.

This would naturally relieve homosexuals of any responsibility for their actions. If they contract gonorrhea of the mouth, it's not their fault. If they get AIDS, it's not their fault, they can just yell for the government to come to their rescue. If health authorities close a "gay bathhouse," the sodomites can claim that they have violated the Constitutional rights of homosexuals (and of *all* people) everywhere.

The Objectives of the Movement. Chapter 4 describes in detail the actual stated objectives of the homosexual movement.

Believe it or not, these objectives include;²³

- * the closing of all churches that oppose them;
- * the total destruction of the family;

- * exile and actual murder of those who oppose them in any way;
- * the "conversion" by forced sodomy of all young men to homosexuality;
- * the official condemnation of normal love between men and women, and
- * the raising of private armies of thugs to enforce their agenda.

If anyone opposes this hateful agenda, the homosexuals just snivel that their civil rights are being violated, and demand that the "homophobic bigots" responsible for their "oppression" be prosecuted to the fullest extent of the law and forcibly indoctrinated in "sensitivity sessions."

Opinions of the Experts. Unfortunately for the sodomites, they cannot be relieved of responsibility for their actions under this argument, because it is a lie. The world's leading experts on human sexuality agree that homosexuality is an *acquired orientation*, not a hereditary orientation.

Some quotes by these experts are listed in Figure 5.

Homosexuality: A True Physical Addiction.

"In 1981 we drew back and became more sexually conservative because of fear of the AIDS epidemic. Now we have decided that certain death is preferable to dull sex lives."

— A homosexual radio spokesperson.²⁴

A Sexual Addiction. Promiscuous homosexuals display *every one* of the classic attributes of substance addiction.

In reality, they are physically addicted to perverted sex. Dr. Gerard van der Aardweg struck to the heart of this matter when he stated that "[The] homosexual's erotic drives consume much of their thinking, more so than in heterosexuals. Homosexual impulses really have something compulsive about them, in that they resemble other neurotic disturbances such as phobias, obsessional worries, and obsessive-compulsive neuroses. They make the sufferer restless. The driving force of this compulsiveness is the inferiority complaint. This makes the longing insatiable, because the same complaint will always recur."²⁵

If this "addiction theory" seems like a novel concept, consider the classic signs of substance addiction as applied to active homosexuals. These indications, listed in Figure 6, *precisely* fit the promiscuous homosexual deathstyle.

The Evidence Is In the Ads. Another indication that homosexuals are true addicts is provided by *The Advocate Magazine* (originally *The Advocate: Newspaper of America's Homophile Community*).

This stylish weekly bills itself as 'The National Gay and Lesbian Magazine' and is configured to appeal to 'mainline' (i.e., most non-activist) homosexuals. Therefore, it accurately represents the opinions and desires of most homosexuals.

The addictive aspect of the homosexual orientation is revealed in the massive pull-out classified ad section of the magazine. An analysis of the photo and written ads in *The Advocate Magazine* by The Institute for Media Education revealed that *100 percent* dealt with sexual matters. 15 percent advertised torture and brutality; five percent had a strongly Nazi theme; and 11 percent implied a desire for adult/child sex.²⁶

Homosexuals often play on the sympathy of 'straights' by asserting that they are capable of long-term monogamous relationships, but all of the available evidence points to sodomites caring only about their sex lives with as many people as possible.

The Institute for Media Education found that only one percent of the sex ads in *The Advocate* revealed a desire for a 'permanent' or 'loving' relationship. As far as homosexual 'marriages' go, they average 30 months in duration, and more than half of the 'partners' cheat even during this short time interval²⁷

Escaping the Deathstyle.

"There has never been a single documented case of change in sexual orientation."

— A. Damien Martin of the Institute for the Protection of Lesbian and Gay Youth.²⁸

A Big Secret Indeed. Homosexual propagandists in the "gay rights" movement have a very important secret.

Homosexuals *can* leave their lifestyle.

Why is this important?

Because, if it can be shown that homosexuals can be 'converted' to heterosexuality, then the theory that 'gays' are 'born that way' is effectively refuted.

And if the 'born that way' allegation is debunked, the homosexuals lose their claim to being a protected minority under civil rights laws.

What the Homosexuals Say. The most truthful indicators of whether or not the 'gay' lifestyle can be given up are naturally provided by the homosexuals themselves and those who study them carefully. It is interesting to hear their opinions on this subject.

- * 61 percent of homosexuals agree that they could be 'converted' to exclusive heterosexuality and 58% agreed that "People are homosexual only if they *want* to be."²⁹
- * Masters and Johnson (the famous husband and wife 'sexologist' team) reported that 79.1 percent of their clients who attempted to discontinue homosexual behavior were

FIGURE 5

THE EXPERTS SPEAK ON THE SOURCE OF HOMOSEXUAL ORIENTATION

"The genetic theory of homosexuality has been generally discarded today. Despite the interest in possible hormone mechanisms in the origin of homosexuality, no serious scientist today suggests that a simple cause-effect relationship applies."

— William Masters and Virginia Johnson. *Human Sexuality*. Boston: Little, Brown and Company, 1984, page 319.

"No one has ever found a single replicable genetic hormonal or chemical difference between heterosexuals and homosexuals."

— Dr. Judd Marmor, head of the American Psychological Association. *Homosexual Behavior: A Modern Reappraisal*. New York: Basic Books, 1982.

"There is little evidence of the existence of such a thing as innate perversity. There is an abundance of evidence that most human sexual activities would become comprehensible to most individuals if they could know the background of each individual's behavior. I have myself come to the conclusion that homosexuality is largely a matter of conditioning."

— Alfred Kinsey, quoted in Wardell B. Pomeroy. *Dr. Kinsey and the Institute for Sex Research*. New York: Harper & Row, 1972, pages 247 and 273.

"We're born man, woman, and sexual beings. We learn our sexual preferences and orientations."

— William Masters and Virginia Johnson, interview with United Press International, April 23, 1979.

"The only thing most experts agree on is that homosexuality is not a result of any kinky genes."

— *Time Magazine* editorial, October 31, 1969, page 64.

"With rare exceptions, homosexuality is neither genetic nor the result of some glandular disturbance. Homosexuals are made, not "born that way." From my 25 years' experience as a clinical psychologist, I firmly believe that homosexuality is a learned response to early experiences and that it can be unlearned."

— Dr. R. Kronemeyer, in an interview with the *New York Tribune*, May 6, 1983.

"Homosexuality, the choice of a partner of the same sex for orgasmic satisfaction, is not innate. Such an object choice is learned, acquired behavior; there is no inevitable genetically inborn propensity toward the choice of a partner of either the same or opposite sex ... Establishing the psychosexual institution of homosexuality alongside the sexual institution of heterosexuality could well produce a massive social disruption without parallel in medical and social history."

— Dr. C.W. Socarides, professor of psychiatry, State University of New York, *International Journal of Psychiatry*, December 1972.

"We may tentatively conclude that the main source for gender and sexual behavior deviance is found in social learning and psychological development variables."

— Dr. G.A. Rekers, *North American Social Science Network*, Arlington, Virginia, February 27, 1987.

"Whatever may be the possible unlearned assistance from constitutional sources, the child's psychosexual identity is not written, unlearned, in the genetic code, the hormonal system, or the nervous system at birth."

— Dr. John Money. *Perspectives in Human Sexuality*, New York, 1974, page 67.

"Neither present-day endocrinological tests nor microscopic or clinical examinations have revealed any physiological differences between a heterosexual and a homosexual individual."

— Dr. James McCary, *Sexual Myths and Fallacies*. Quoted in *Fidelity Magazine*, March 1987, page 7.

FIGURE 6

CHARACTERISTICS OF THE HOMOSEXUAL ADDICTION

- (1) **Reoriented Priorities.** The homosexual addict's life centers around his 'habit.' His job, his wife and family (if any), and his possessions mean nothing. All that matters is that he be guaranteed a steady supply of mostly-anonymous 'partners' in sodomy. For information on the incredible degree of homosexual sexual promiscuity, see Chapter 119, "Homosexual Practices."
- (2) **Obsessiveness.** The homosexual addict is obsessive. He constantly craves sodomy and other perverted sex acts. In fact, these thoughts occupy most of his thoughts; all that matters is the next sexual encounter.
- (3) **Compulsiveness.** The homosexual addict is compulsive. He is completely out of control in many instances. He may make occasional half-hearted attempts at limiting or controlling his behavior, but such attempts generally fail.
- (4) **Reclusiveness.** The homosexual addict withdraws from his former (normal) activities and friends. The homosexual lifestyle is so extraordinarily perverse that it is incomprehensible to the mainstream public. So he 'hangs out' with his new 'friends,' because they 'understand' him and help him get more and more deeply into the homosexual deathstyle.
- (5) **Personality Changes.** The homosexual addict undergoes severe personality changes. He becomes secretive, furtive, obsessive and compulsive. These changes are brought on by feelings of persecution, victimization, isolation, and, above all, acute guilt.
- (6) **Withdrawal.** The homosexual addict experiences withdrawal symptoms to varying degrees if he is placed in an environment where sodomy and other perverted sexual acts are considered unacceptable or are unavailable.
- (7) **Escapism.** The homosexual addict is an escapist. He avoids responsibility for his actions and blames everyone else for anything in his life that is not to his liking. This aspect of homosexual addiction has assumed extreme proportions in the so-called 'gay rights' movement.
- (8) **Privacy Obsession.** The homosexual addict is extremely concerned about privacy. Hence names like "The Right to Privacy PAC" and "The Privacy Newsletter." He knows that privacy is essential to continuing his socially unacceptable behavior.
- (9) **Cross-Addiction.** Finally, the homosexual addict is usually cross-addicted. This means that he does not limit himself to the 'standard' perversions, but becomes involved in pedophilia, transvestitism, sado-masochism (S&M), bestiality, hard-core pornography, and other horrors. He is very frequently alcoholic and/or addicted to various illegal drugs, as well.

successful immediately, and 71.6 percent remained successful after an elapsed period of five years.³⁰

- * About a quarter of all homosexuals believe that their condition is a disorder and 37% believe that they themselves are "psychologically disturbed" because of their sexual orientation.³¹
- * When asked the question "If a teenager who was just starting [homosexual activities] came to you and asked your advice, what would you tell them?," 80 percent of all homosexuals recommended cessation over continuation.³²

Help in Escaping. Just as those addicted to drugs or alcohol can free themselves from slavery, so too can promiscuous homosexuals. They may or may not always suffer from their cravings, but they can learn to control themselves and reintegrate

themselves into society.

For information on how one can turn away from homosexuality, contact one of the following organizations.

Beyond Rejection Ministries

Post Office Box 2154

Hemet, California 92343

Telephone: (714) 925-0028

James Johnson operates an AIDS hospice and a ministry that helps homosexuals turn away from their deathstyle.

Courage

St. Michaels' Rectory

424 West 34th Street

New York, New York 10001

Telephone: (212) 421-0426

Exodus International

Post Office Box 2121
San Rafael, California 94912-2121
Telephone: (415) 454-1017

Exodus International is the nation's leading clearinghouse in helping people overcome a homosexual orientation and offers information on more than 60 different national ministries.

Homosexuals Anonymous Fellowship Services

Box 7881
Reading, California 19603
Telephone: 1-800-253-3000

Provides group support and a 14-step recovery program.

Metanoia Ministries

Post Office Box 33039
Seattle, Washington 98133

Outpost

1821 University Avenue South, #S-296
St. Paul, Minnesota 55104

Regeneration Books

Post Office Box 9830
Baltimore, Maryland 21284
Telephone: (301) 661-0284

Spatula Ministries

Post Office Box 444
La Habra, California 90631

Transformation Ex-Gay Ministry

Box 12121
Washington, DC 20005
Telephone: (202) 483-3800

References: The Homosexual Orientation.

- ¹ Bruce Voeller. "Some Uses and Abuses of the Kinsey Scale." *Homosexuality, Heterosexuality: Concepts of Sexual Orientation*. The Kinsey Institute Series, June Machover Reinisch (general editor), Oxford University Press, 1990, pages 35 and 36.
- ² Female participant in the April 1989 "March for Death" in Washington, D.C. Quoted in *Voices for the Unborn* (Feasterville, Pennsylvania), October 1991, page 4.
- ³ Sigmund Freud, "The Sexual Life of Man." Quoted in *The Major Works of Sigmund Freud: A General Introduction to Psycho-Analysis*. Encyclopedia Britannica, Inc., Chicago, London, and Toronto. Lecture 20, page 575.
- ⁴ E. Michael Jones. "The Case Against Kinsey." *Fidelity Magazine*, April 1989, pages 22 to 35.
- ⁵ Gershon Legman. *The Horn Book: Studies in Erotic Folklore and Bibliography*. New Hyde Park, New York: University Books, 1964.
- ⁶ Judith A. Reisman and Edward W. Eichel. *Kinsey, Sex and Fraud: The Indoctrination of a People*. Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990. 237 pages. Pages 20 to 23 and 40.
- ⁷ Wardell Pomeroy, in his book *Dr. Kinsey and the Institute for Sex Research*, Harper & Row, 1972.
- ⁸ P.H. Gebhard, J.H. Gagnon, W.B. Pomeroy, and C.V. Christenson. *Sex Offenders: An Analysis of Types*. New York: Harper & Row, 1965.
- ⁹ "Americans More Traditional On Sex Than Portrayed." *Focus On the Family Citizen*, April 1990, page 5.

- ¹⁰ *Science Magazine*, January 20, 1989, page 13.
- ¹¹ Charles Socarides, M.D. "The Sexual Deviations and the Diagnostic Manual." *American Journal of Psychotherapy*, July 1978. Also see Arno Karlen. "Homosexuality: The Scene and Its Students." *The Sociology of Sex*. James Henson and Edward Sagarin (editors). New York: Schocken Publishers, 1978.
- ¹² John M. Livergood, M.D. (Editor). *National Institute of Mental Health Task Force on Homosexuality: Final Report and Background Papers*. United States Government Printing Office, 1972, page 2 (Introduction).
- ¹³ Ronald Bayer. *Homosexuality and American Psychiatry: The Politics of Diagnosis*. New York: Basic Books, 1981. Page 146.
- ¹⁴ *Medical Aspects of Human Sexuality*, November 1977.
- ¹⁵ Simon LaVey. "A Difference in Hypothalamic Structure Between Heterosexual and Homosexual Men." *Science Magazine*, 258, 1991, pages 1,034 to 1,037.
- ¹⁶ J.M. Bailey and R.C. Pillard. "A Genetic Study of Male Sexual Orientation." *Archives of General Psychiatry*, 48:1991, pages 1,089 to 1,096.
- ¹⁷ David Gelman, et.al. "Born or Bred?" *Newsweek Magazine*, February 24, 1992, page 46.
- ¹⁸ A.P. Bell, M.S. Weinberg, and S.K. Hammersmith. *Sexual Preference*. Bloomington, Indiana: Indiana University Press, 1981.
- ¹⁹ As described in Peter Aldhous. "Sexual Behavior: French Venture Where U.S. Fears to Tread." *Science Magazine*, July 3, 1992, page 25.
- ²⁰ As described in a letter by Father Anthony Zimmerman, SVD, of Tokyo, Japan entitled "Therapy for Homosexuals." *Fidelity Magazine*, December 1987, page 5.
- ²¹ Many studies and texts support this conclusion. For instance, see I. Bieber, *Homosexuality: A Psychoanalytic Study*. (Basic Books, 1962); C. Socarides, "Homosexuality Concepts and Psychodynamics." *International Journal of Psychiatry*, October 1972, page 118; W.H. Masters and V.E. Johnson, *Homosexuality in Perspective* (Little, Brown, 1979); D.J. West, *Homosexuality Re-Examined* (Duckworth, 1977); E.M. Pattison and M.L. Pattison, "Ex-Gays: Religiously Mediated Change in 11 Homosexuals." *American Journal of Psychiatry*, 1980, 137:1553-1562.
- ²² "What Causes Homosexuality and Can it Be Cured?" Institute for the Scientific Investigation of Sex, 1984.
- ²³ Essay by Michael Swift in the *Gay Community News*. Reprinted in the February 15-21, 1987 *Congressional Record*.
- ²⁴ David A. Noebel, Wayne C. Lutton, and Paul Cameron. *AIDS: Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome*. Summit Ministries Research Center, Manitou Springs, Colorado, 80829. 1985, 149 pages, \$3.95. Reviewed by Chilton Williamson, Jr. on page 58 of the April 11, 1986 issue of *National Review*. A review of the literature that has been written about AIDS, and an examination of the tactics used by homosexuals to take advantage of the plague to further their own goals.
- ²⁵ Gerard Van den Aardweg. *Homosexuality and Hope*. Servant Books, 134 pages. 1986, \$2.50.
- ²⁶ The Institute for Media Education. *A Content Analysis of Two Decades of The Advocate* (July 5, 1972 - July 2, 1991) and *The 1991 Gayellow Pages*. June 1991.
- ²⁷ A.P. Bell, M.S. Weinberg, and S.K. Hammersmith. *Sexual Preference: Statistical Appendix*. Bloomington, Indiana: Indiana University Press, 1981.
- ²⁸ A. Damien Martin, Institute for the Protection of Lesbian and Gay Youth, quoted in Warren Bird. "New York Tax Dollars Fund a High School for Homosexuals." *Christianity Today*, August 9, 1985, page 37.
- ²⁹ C.J. Williams and M.S. Weinberg. *Homosexuals and the Military*. New York: Harper & Row, 1971.
- ³⁰ Mark F. Schwartz and William H. Masters. "The Masters and Johnson Treatment Program for Dissatisfied Homosexual Men." *American Journal of Psychiatry*, February 1984, pages 173 to 181.
- ³¹ A.P. Bell and M.S. Weinberg. *Homosexualities: A Study of Diversity Among Men and Women*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 1978.
- ³² P.H. Gebhard and A.B. Johnson. *The Kinsey Data: Marginal Tabulation of the 1938-1963 Interviews Conducted By the Institute for Sex Research*. New York: Saunders Publishing, 1979.

Further Reading: The Homosexual Orientation.

Ronald Bayer. *Homosexuality and American Psychiatry: The Politics of Diagnosis*. New York: Basic Books, 1981. This author defies the strong politically correct wind from the American Psychiatric Association and tells, among other things, how sodomites have used certain medical societies to defraud the public and further their own ends.

A.P. Bell and M.S. Weinberg. *Homosexualities: A Study of Diversity Among Men and Women*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 1978.

A.P. Bell, M.S. Weinberg, and S.K. Hammersmith. *Sexual Preference: Statistical Appendix*. Bloomington, Indiana: Indiana University Press, 1981. Some of the author's results were tabulated from a 550-item questionnaire answered by 4,340 adults from Los Angeles, Denver, Omaha, Louisville, Dallas, and Washington, DC in 1983 and 1984. This survey was conducted by the Institute for the Scientific Investigation of Sexuality.

Greenhaven Press. *Human Sexuality: Opposing Viewpoints*. Greenhaven Press Opposing Viewpoints Series, Post Office Box 289009, San Diego, California 92128-9009. 1989, 440 pages. This series consists of a basic volume followed by annual updates by the same name. The main arguments for and against each idea are written by the leading activists in each field. Topics covered include contraceptives (the birth control pill and condoms are emphasized), AIDS, homosexuality, and abortion. This topic is covered by a series of books, beginning with a basic set of essays entitled *Sources* (priced at \$39.95) and continuing with an additional and updated annual series of essays. A catalog is available from the above address and can be obtained by calling 1-(800) 231-5163.

Dick Hafer. *Homosexuality: Legitimate, Alternate Deathstyle*. \$7.95, 204 pages. The "comics commando" strikes again with a comic-book style book on the various aspects of homosexuality: Homosexual practices, including pedophilia; AIDS; the "gay agenda;" and facts about homosexual orientation. This book is not only easy to read because of its format, but also full of well-documented and footnoted information.

Father John F. Harvey. *The Homosexual Person: New Thinking in Pastoral Care*. This book shows Catholic priests how to counsel homosexuals from an orthodox position to lead chaste lives. Father Harvey is the founder of Courage, the Catholic group for those homosexuals trying to lead chaste and Christian lives. The author discusses the theories on the origin of homosexuality, the possibility of change in sexual orientation, and the pastoral perspectives and programs offered to them.

Cardinal Joseph Ratzinger. *On the Pastoral Care of Homosexual Persons*. 26 pages, 50 cents. Order from Ignatius Press, 15 Oakland Avenue, Harrison, New York 10528. This brief document outlines the Catholic Church's position that homosexuality is an "intrinsically disordered condition," and discusses the special pastoral concern that should be directed towards homosexuals.

Judith A. Reisman and Edward W. Eichel. *Kinsey, Sex and Fraud: The Indoctrination of a People*. Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990. 237 pages. An excellent and detailed examination of the background of the Alfred Kinsey sexual studies that "showed" that children are sexual from birth and that ten percent of the population is exclusively homosexual. This book examines in detail the flaws in Kinsey's studies, and looks at the machinations of modern-day "sexologists" who build their work on his studies. Reisman also details the impacts that Kinsey-style sex education has had on our country.

United States Government, National Institute of Mental Health Task Force on Homosexuality. *Final Report and Background Papers*. John M. Livergood, M.D. (editor). United States Government Printing Office, 1972.

Gerard Van den Aardweg. *Homosexuality and Hope: A Psychologist Talks About Treatment and Change*. Servant Books, Post Office Box 8617, Ann Arbor, Michigan 48107. 134 pages, 1986, \$2.50. Reviewed by Joseph Sobran on pages 53 and 54 of the October 10, 1986 issue of *National Review*. Dr. Van den Aardweg holds that homosexuality is indeed a psychological disorder, and a curable one. He states that it is rooted in feelings of inferiority and is basically different from lesbianism in some respects but similar to various expressions of arrested heterosexual development. In all, a fascinating book on relevant theory.

CHAPTER 4

THE TRUE OBJECTIVE OF 'GAY RIGHTS' — TOTAL DOMINATION!

'Queer politics is no longer content to carve out a buffer zone for a minoritized and protected subculture. Our goal is to challenge the pervasive and often invisible heteronormativity of modern societies ... Our task is to confront modern culture with its worst nightmare — a queer planet.'
— Academic manifesto by a group of 'queer theorists.'

'Gay Rights' Philosophy.

'Fairness. That's all we're asking for. Protection from unfair discrimination in jobs and housing. An end to anti-gay violence. Immigration reform. Defeat of bigoted laws denying human dignity and equal justice to lesbians and gay men.'
— Human Rights Campaign Fund.²

Gays want no more than any other group of United States citizens; all we want is equal rights, freedom from unfair discrimination and hate crimes, and the right to live our lives as we please.

We do not have these rights now. Gays must remain rigidly closeted, because anyone who comes 'out' is mercilessly hounded and attacked by self-righteous bigots and fanatics. We are denied decent housing. We are denied job and welfare benefits. We essentially occupy the same place in society that Blacks did 30 years ago.

The Real "Homosexual Agenda."

'I want to go to my job. I want to have a home. I want to save my money. And I want to go on vacation. What kind of hidden agenda are they talking about?'

— Sodomite homosexual activist Frank Brown.³

The True Danger Lies Deeper. Many anti-'gay rights' activists speak glibly of the 'radical homosexual agenda' that they oppose for the good of the family and the nation. Most of the Christians who are actively fighting 'gay rights' are motivated primarily by the rather lengthy list of sodomite demands, which includes the right to housing and jobs, the right to marry, the right to adopt and raise children, and the right to bear arms in the military.

It is true that many or perhaps even most homosexual activists would be satisfied with these and other gains in society. However, these demands are just a front for the *true* 'radical homosexual agenda' as outlined by the most powerful and influential thinkers behind the 'gay rights' movement.

The *true* 'homosexual agenda' cannot be described by a mere list of demands; it is far too general and wide in scope for that. It can only be stated in generalities and in moral directions.

Instead of tearing at society's fabric, the *true* 'homosexual agenda' cuts entirely through it, and it is time that Christians realized this fact. The *true* 'homosexual agenda' is limitlessly more dangerous than any imaginable amount of relatively superficial social tinkering could ever be.

Queer Revolutionaries. Christians activists *must* recognize that the 'gay rights' movement is fundamentally *revolutionary* in nature — or they will decisively lose the *real* 'gay rights' battle.

It is not enough to defend the family against redefinition and dilution. It is not enough to oppose 'domestic partnership' laws and pro-homosexual sex education programs in the public schools. And it is not enough to fight against 'gays' in the military. The Christian activist *must* recognize the fundamental nature of the 'queer revolution' and *must* attack it at its very roots.

The objective of the homosexual radicals is *not* equality but *the total and (if necessary) violent overthrow of what they see as an "oppressive" social system.* To homosexual radicals, anything that is normal is 'oppressive,' *therefore* everything that is normal *must* be destroyed.

Even 'tolerance,' which is a *normal* trait, *must* be obliterated, because tolerance implies that some people are putting up with activities that they find abnormal or distasteful. Since the model 'queer' considers himself to be the purest and most unalloyed product of this 'New Age,' he and *he alone* represents the purest essence of humanity and the pinnacle of true Humanist perfection. Therefore, he will not condone tolerance — only *close imitation and admiration* will suffice.

A Christian who understands the basic tenets of Communism will immediately grasp the fundamentals of revolutionary homosexuality. The 'gay rights' movement is a close cousin of the revolutionary Communists, who desire nothing more or less than

the destruction of the "old" system and its replacement with a New Utopia.

The Queer Objective. "Queer theorists" have stated their ultimate objective in academic manifestos: "Queer politics is no longer content to carve out a buffer zone for a minoritized and protected subculture. Our goal is to challenge the pervasive and often invisible heteronormativity of modern societies ... Our task is to confront modern culture with its worst nightmare — a queer planet."¹

And another homosexual activist wrote in a *Guide Magazine* editorial that "Our work will only be finished when we can say that the whole world is gay."⁴

A third "queer theorist" wrote in *Village Voice* that "It isn't enough to become parallel to straights. We want to obliterate such dichotomies altogether."

As the Marxists dream of obliterating *class* distinctions, activist homosexuals wish to obliterate all *sexual* distinctions. In a "queer planet," everyone would be omnisexual and gender-unconscious, with complete license to perform any sex act anywhere at any time. Those who do *not* conform (i.e., those in a monogamous marriage) would become the new "faggots," the new outcasts, the new sexual perverts.

In other words, the homosexual strategists are not looking for equality with straights — they want *straights* to be *identical* to *them*. They do not want to be part of the current society — they want to remake society in their own image.

They want to eradicate racism, sexism, heterosexism, species-ism, age-ism, and every other "ism," thereby reconstructing society from the ground up, on the ruins of the old system — just as the Communists attempted to do.

"Gay rights" spokesmen say to the media that they are the inheritors of the civil rights tradition.

This is bunk.

Martin Luther King wanted Blacks to have the right to participate fully in our society as equals.

The homosexuals want to force society to conform to *their* morality. As such, they bear more of a similarity to the American slavers than they do to Abolitionists.

Man and Woman They Uncreated Them. In our "queer planet," not only would God be dead, but Nature as well. There would be no identification by gender because there would be only *one* gender: Queer. The words "male" and "female" would disappear from the vocabulary.

Descriptive terms as applied to human beings would vanish, since they imply a standard of "normativity." There would be no "unwed mothers," because this would imply that the norm is *wed* mothers. There would be no non-religious or atheistic people, because these terms imply comparison with the norm, which is *religious* people.

And, of course, there would be no adultery, fornication, or perverted sex acts, because these are considered abnormal now.¹

The End of It All. Just as Communism failed, so also will the dream of the "queer theorists," and for precisely the same reasons.

The great danger posed by the "queer revolution" is that, in the process of failing, the homosexuals might very well damage society to the point where it simply cannot recover.

More Incrementalism.

Hardly a "Gentle But Angry" People. Despite the growing flood of media propaganda that stresses the Politically Correct view, homosexuals are anything *but* a harmless and peaceful minority.

Sodomites (and even some properly indoctrinated Christians) laugh with derision when the words "homosexual agenda" are mentioned. But this ridicule is a mere coverup for the reality. What the sodomites would have us believe is that 25 million people (*their* vastly inflated number), bound together strongly by their illicit and perverted sexual practices, have no common interests or goals that they would like to achieve.

This assertion is absurd on its face and should be exposed for what it is: Pure propaganda.

The homosexual strategists know that they will never be able to achieve their ultimate goal of a "queer planet" without a long series of small steps whose purpose is to "soften up" and prepare society for the *coup de grace*.

The Intermediate Steps. Despite "gay" ridicule, the various intermediate points of the homosexual agenda in this country are *very real*. They have even been *written down*. The list of homosexual demands is very detailed, and the sodomites pursue it relentlessly.

Believe it or not, the homosexuals, as documented in this chapter, aggressively demand;

- * the closing of all churches that oppose them;
- * the total destruction of the family;
- * exile and actual murder of those who oppose them in any way;
- * the "conversion" by forced sodomy of all young men to homosexuality;
- * the official condemnation of normal love between men and women, and
- * the raising of private armies of thugs to enforce their agenda.

While keeping their eyes on the fact that the "gay rights" movement is revolutionary in nature, Christian activists should strive to deny the homosexuals victory in these intermediate goals. By successfully holding off "gay rights" gains, Christians will be doing

a lot towards denying homosexuals their ultimate dream of a gender-free society.

Total Ruthlessness.

"Today's politicized lesbians gather in caucuses, swap childhood molestation stories, and lock themselves in the bathroom with a turkey baster full of somebody's brother's semen to take a shot at New Age parthenogenesis."

— Lesbian Florence King.⁵

Homosexual activists are utterly ruthless in the pursuit of their perverted goals. They are restrained by no morality or any standard of decency, and care nothing of anyone else, especially those who do not share their worldview. They have even recommended mass murder as a means of achieving their objectives.

For example, before a blood screening test for the HIV virus was developed, militant homosexual activist Robert Schwab wrote that: "If research money is not forthcoming at a certain level by a certain date, all gay males should give blood. Whatever action is required to get national attention is valid. If that includes blood terrorism, so be it."⁶

Numerous other examples of sodomite terrorism and violence are described in detail in Chapter 5, "Homosexual Tactics."

Spelling It Out.

"When the [gay rights] bill passes, there will be something else. There will always be something else."

— Homosexual activist on the eve of the New York City Council vote on a "gay rights" bill.⁷

The Total Agenda. Perhaps no single work has summarized the actual, unobscured objectives of the homosexuals as well as an essay that was first printed in the February 15, 1987 issue of the homosexual newspaper *Gay Community News* by militant sodomite Michael Swift, and reprinted in the February 15-21 1987 *Congressional Record*. It quite adequately sums up the entire homosexual agenda. Observe how much of this agenda has already been accomplished.

Keep in mind that this essay was *not* printed by an enemy of homosexuality; it was distributed by the sodomites themselves. It is reprinted *verbatim* in Figure 7, with no additions or deletions. Although homosexual strategists loudly insist that this essay is a joke or a dream, their actions demonstrate differently.

Swift's short essay gives the lie to the already-strained myth of homosexual "tolerance." While the

sodomites simper and whine for understanding and tolerance towards themselves, in just one short page they label all normal people "feeble," "vulgar," "vicious," "cowardly," "puny," "superficial," "sentimental," "cheap," "insipid," "juvenile," "weaklings," "liars," "hypocrites," "traitors," "stupid," "dumb," and "swine."

Rather strange language from such a tolerant, sympathetic, understanding group of open-minded freethinkers, don't you think? But it is entirely in line with the Hitlerian mindset of the "gay Napoleons," who believe that homosexuality is superior, and that all other 'sexual orientations' are perverse and inferior.

Make no mistake about it — homosexuals are *not* after mere "tolerance." As Oxford University scholar John Gray points out, "When we tolerate a practice, a belief, or a character trait, we let something be that we judge to be undesirable, false, or at least inferior. Our toleration expresses the conviction that, despite its badness, the object of toleration should be left alone."⁸

Toleration is definitely not enough for the promiscuous sodomite lobby — they are after nothing less than *full equality*, and if people like Michael Swift ever gain control, *total and unquestioned superiority*.

Figure 8 is a general list of demands released in 1984 by the National Committee for Gay Civil Rights, and entitled "This is Our Creed." Read this list very carefully, and note that every single item is designed to destroy the bond between parents and children, undermine Christian values, and weaken the very fabric of society. Then, after reading the list of demands, try to imagine how loudly the sodomites and the ACLU would howl if *Christians* made such demands!

Agenda for the Schools. It is also revealing to read one of the many homosexual policy statements that are issued each year by groups all over the United States.

Very typical of these position statements is the New York State Gay and Lesbian Youth Caucus "Declaration of Sentiments and Resolutions," released in 1987. Some of its seventeen resolutions are listed verbatim in Figure 9.

Remember that "all schools and universities, public and private," includes the school that *your children are attending!*

Many school children are already being indoctrinated with "gay" propaganda, designed to inculcate the politically correct view that sodomites are all helpless and innocent victims. A typical set of teacher directives for use during AIDS classes is shown below. Notice especially the second instruction, which states indirectly that sodomites are just as blameless as newborn infants.

ESSAY ON THE HOMOSEXUAL REVOLUTION BY SODOMITE MICHAEL SWIFT

There will be no compromises. We are not middle-class weaklings. Highly intelligent, we are the natural aristocrats of the human race, and steely-minded aristocrats never settle for less. Those who oppose us will be exiled.

We shall raise vast, private armies, as Mishima did, to defeat you. We shall conquer the world because warriors inspired by and banded together by homosexual love and honor are as invincible as were the ancient Greek soldiers. The family unit — spawning ground of lies, betrayals, mediocrity, hypocrisy, and violence — will be abolished. The family unit, which only dampens imagination and curbs free will, must be eliminated. Perfect boys will be conceived and grown in the genetic laboratory. They will be bonded together in a communal setting, under the control and instruction of homosexual savants.

All churches who condemn us will be closed. Our only gods are handsome young men. We adhere to a cult of beauty, moral and aesthetic. All that is ugly and vulgar and banal will be annihilated. Since we are alienated from middle-class heterosexual conventions, we are free to live our lives according to the dictates of the pure imagination. For us too much is not enough.

The exquisite society to emerge will be governed by an elite comprised of gay poets. One of the major requirements for a position of power in the new society of homoeroticism will be indulgence in the Greek passion. Any man contaminated with heterosexual lust will be automatically barred from a position of influence. All males who insist on remaining stupidly heterosexual will be tried in homosexual courts of justice and will become invisible men.

We shall rewrite history, history filled and debased with your heterosexual lies and distortions. We shall portray the homosexuality of the great leaders and thinkers who have shaped the world. We will demonstrate that homosexuality and intelligence and imagination are inextricably linked, and that homosexuality is a requirement for true nobility, true beauty in a man.

We shall be victorious because we are fueled with the ferocious bitterness of the oppressed who have been forced to play seemingly bit parts in your dumb, heterosexual shows throughout the ages. We too are capable of firing guns and manning the barricades of the ultimate revolution.

Tremble, hetero swine, when we appear before you without our masks! [emphasis added].

Reference. This essay was printed in the February 15, 1987 issue of the homosexual newspaper *Gay Community News* by Michael Swift, and was reprinted in the February 15-21 1987 *Congressional Record*.

If these directives and demands sound dreamily far-fetched, consider that they are already being enforced by government agencies at many levels. A few examples are shown in Figure 10. This two-page spread, which documents just a very few of the outrageous ways in which homosexuals trample the rights of others, can be photocopied as a two-sided flyer for distribution at debates over "gay rights."

By demanding that citizens support their deathstyle in various ways, sodomites are demanding not only neutrality, but *active approval* of their perversions. New York City Schools Chancellor Nathan Quinones and New York City Mayor Ed Koch both insisted that their city was not condoning or supporting sexual perversions, although the Harvey Milk School — a school exclusively for homosexual teenagers — was entirely supported with tax dollars (Harvey Milk was an openly sodomite San Francisco City Supervisor).¹⁰

New York City gives us another excellent example of the kind of curriculum the homosexuals

would like to force on every school district in the country — and what happens to those who do not cooperate.

The entire Queens School District 24 school board was simply dismissed by Chancellor Joseph Fernandez when it would not accept his idea of "multicultural indoctrination" by way of his "Children of the Rainbow" curriculum. Fernandez demanded that this brainwashing begin in *nursery school*, where two- and three-year olds would be required to use a "Gay and Lesbian Coloring Book."

More 'mature' first graders would be required to discuss three books. The first, *Daddy's Roommate*, asserts at its opening that "Being gay is just another kind of love." The second, *Heather Has Two Mommies*, says that "Heather's favorite number is two. She has two arms, two legs, two ears, two hands ... and two mommies: Momma Jane and Momma Kate." The third, *Gloria Goes to Gay Pride*, features a little girl with two lesbian 'parents,' and shows how easily she accepts the PC view as she

FIGURE 8

DEMANDS OF THE NATIONAL COMMITTEE FOR GAY CIVIL RIGHTS

"THIS IS OUR CREED"

- (1) We believe every adult and child has the right to decide for themselves their own sexual orientation.
- (2) We believe every individual or group which condemns homosexuality as wrong or sinful is guilty of bigotry.
- (3) We believe every child is entitled to non-discriminatory sex educational courses without parental interference ... and to fulfill their destinies according to their sexual orientations.
- (4) We define sexual orientation as any and every inclination or impulse which nature bestows upon a person.
- (5) We reject the notion that any private act or behavior between consenting adults or children is unnatural or disordered.
- (6) We demand the recognition of homosexuality as a legitimate alternative lifestyle equal in all respects to traditional lifestyles.
- (7) We demand judicial, legislative, and executive action to protect our sexual orientations and preferences.
- (8) We condemn all groups — religious or otherwise — who preach sexual bigotry and discrimination.
- (9) We condemn those misguided parents who impose their homophobic prejudices upon their children.
- (10) We assert there is nothing higher than man himself to decide moral and ethical values and that god made man supreme.
- (11) We defend the rights of atheists, anarchists, and agnostics to live by their values and beliefs according to their consciences. In this we are united.
- (12) We condemn all those who presume to pass judgement on others.
- (13) We believe in equal rights for all and equal pay for equal work and assert that no corporation, government agency, or religious or educational group has the right to restrict or discourage private homosexual activity.
- (14) We believe our human rights will be realized in a social and political order where truth and justice prevail.
- (15) This we believe. This is our creed.*

Notes. Homosexual strategists have correctly recognized that the family is the greatest obstacle to achievement of all of their goals. This is demonstrated in Michael Swift's essay, shown earlier in this chapter. Therefore, this list of demands heavily emphasizes actions that would undermine the family and put obstacles between parents and their children. See particularly items 1, 3, and 9.

Item 4 obviously represents a demand for 'straight' recognition of bestiality, among other things.

Item 5 is an obvious demand for legalized child sexual abuse, or, as the sodomites call it, "intergenerational love."

Notice that most of these items begin with the words "We condemn" or "We demand." This is typical of the homosexual mentality; there is no compromise, just a selfish expectation that everyone must yield completely to them. Note that items 2, 8, and 9 specifically condemn all those groups and people who may believe differently from the sodomites, who demand that their beliefs be acknowledged. This hypocritical double standard is also typical of the homosexual mindset.

In their mad and almost illiterate rush to draw up their list of demands, this sodomite group has made numerous logical mistakes in their "creed." For instance, note that item 10 acknowledges the existence of a god, but that man instead is supreme. Also note that item 12 is comically self-contradictory.

Reference. 1984 Draft III internal review copy entitled "This is Our Creed," by the National Committee for Gay Civil Rights, Church Annex Building, Washington, D.C.

FIGURE 9

TYPICAL DEMANDS OF HOMOSEXUALS REGARDING SCHOOL INDOCTRINATION PROGRAMS

 THE 1987 NEW YORK STATE GAY AND LESBIAN YOUTH CAUCUS
 "DECLARATION OF SENTIMENTS AND RESOLUTIONS"

- RESOLVED, that all legislation restricting access to and availability of family planning, birth control, reproductive health information, services and treatment be repealed [*note the close ties between the homosexuals and the pro-abortion movement*].
- RESOLVED, that all federal, state, and local funding for public and private schools and universities be cut off until all discrimination on the basis of sexual orientation be eradicated [*note the willingness to force their beliefs down everyone else's throats*].
- RESOLVED, that all schools and universities, public and private, cover all sexualities in the curricula [*this is Newspeak for enforced and mandatory 'sensitivity classes,' whose purpose is to propagandize and force students into accepting that sodomy is 'just another lifestyle'*].
- RESOLVED, that all schools and universities, public and private, discuss the accomplishments of gays, lesbians, and bisexuals in literature, history/herstory, mathematics, science, art, music and other courses.
- RESOLVED, that all schools and universities, public and private, develop a gay/lesbian studies program.
- RESOLVED, that all schools and universities, public and private, mandate sensitization workshops on gay and lesbian issues, beginning at the elementary level [*this objective has already been largely met in our public school system*].
- RESOLVED, that all schools and universities, public and private, punish those members who harass gays, lesbians, and bisexuals [*remember that the homosexual and liberal definition of 'harassment' is infinitely expandable, including debating them in a public forum, writing any material that they do not approve of, refusing to meet any of their demands, and opposing them in any way whatever*].
- RESOLVED, that all schools and universities, public and private, immediately recognize and found student organizations for gays, lesbians, and bisexuals [*the homosexuals do not even want to be bothered to do the work themselves. They demand that the school do all the research and organizing, while they lay back and enjoy the result*].
- RESOLVED, that all youth groups and student organizations admit gays, lesbians, and bisexuals [*even if they are forced upon groups that view their lifestyles as abhorrent*].
-

NATIONAL ORGANIZATION FOR WOMEN: "Lesbians in the Schools."

"School counselors should be required to take courses in human sexuality in which a comprehensive and positive view of lesbianism is presented. Lesbians as well as heterosexual counselors should be represented on the guidance staff. The names and phone numbers of gay counseling services should be made available to all students and school psychologists.

Courses in sex education should be taught by persons who have taken the [pro-homosexual] human sexuality courses already mentioned. *Students will thus be encouraged to explore alternate life styles, including lesbianism.* Textbooks which do not mention lesbianism or which refer to it as a mental disorder should not be used in sex education courses.

Lesbian Studies: Schools should set up lesbian studies programs in connection with women's studies programs to foster pride in the adolescent lesbian and to show heterosexual students that lesbians have made significant contributions to society. Learning about these contributions would foster positive feelings on the part of all students.

Libraries: School libraries should be supplied with bibliographies of lesbian literature and urged to purchase novels, stories, poetry, and nonfiction books that portray the joy of women loving women. The use of these books should be encouraged in literature and history classes.

Lesbian Clubs: Lesbian clubs should be established in the schools. Such organizations would help lesbians to develop pride in their life styles, and to help overcome the prejudice of heterosexual students and faculty."

Reference for NOW Program. Jean O'Leary and Ginny Vida. "Lesbians and the Schools." This article appeared in the New York National Organization for Women (NOW) Newsletter under the title "Struggle to End Sex Bias — Report on Sex Bias in the Public Schools."

FIGURE 10: EXAMPLES OF THE MALEVOLENT EFFECTS OF "GAY RIGHTS" LAWS:

* **"Gay rights" laws have condemned more than a thousand innocent women to death.** In most states, a physician faces a lawsuit and/or criminal prosecution if he notifies the wife of an HIV-positive man that he has the disease. And most states cannot compel the HIV testing of rapists. This means that rape victims are prohibited from knowing their rapist's HIV status — unless the rapist agrees to testing, a rare event indeed.^A

* **"Gay rights" laws endanger the lives of health professionals and their patients.** The United States Department of Health and Human Services ordered a Valhalla, New York hospital to hire an AIDS-infected worker, without placing any restrictions on his duties, or lose millions in Federal financing.^B

Dr. Lorraine Day, chief of orthopedic surgery at the San Francisco General Hospital, said that "[Doctors] don't have the right to automatically test for AIDS, even though we have the right to test every patient for any other disease known to man, without a special consent. Why do I have to take care of a patient with a concealed weapon — AIDS — and not be allowed to know that the patient has a disease that can kill me, my nurses, and my staff?" Although it has been documented that blood staining occurs in at least half of all major operations, physicians are prohibited from testing the HIV status of their patients.^A

* **"Gay rights" laws encourage the spread of AIDS.** Even though AIDS is obviously a sexually-transmitted disease (STD), efforts to classify HIV infection as an STD have been defeated all over the country by homosexuals on the grounds that this would require the notification of sexual partners. Once again, the homosexual's privacy right is supreme over the lives of others.

* **"Gay rights" laws are blatant attempts to force sodomite immorality down the throats of the public.** One glaring example was provided by New Jersey Governor James Florio, who signed a homosexual rights law on January 19, 1992. This law forced all churches to admit homosexuals to all of the sacraments (including the priesthood), and compelled them to perform homosexual marriages. The New Jersey ordinance even prohibited pastors from preaching against homosexuality and prohibited any citizens from participating in any kind of boycott against a business that supported homosexuality! Florio refused to allow any church exemptions for any part of the law whatever, saying that "Private entities should not be allowed to discriminate on the basis of affectional or sexual orientation." Homosexual organizations betrayed their utter contempt for the beliefs of others by fanatically opposing attempts to gain church exemptions to the law. Eventually, after spending tens of thousands of dollars in legal fees, courts agreed that *churches only* would be exempt from this type of foolishness — *for now*. But how long will it be before the courts uphold such laws? Keep in mind that non-churchgoing citizens are still subject to the above strictures.^C

The Minneapolis Civil Rights Commission fined the Catholic Archdiocese of Minneapolis-St. Paul \$35,000 for violating a municipal "gay rights" ordinance when it expelled the dissident pro-sodomy allegedly "Catholic" group Dignity from its Campus Ministry Newman Center. \$20,000 of this would go directly to Dignity and \$15,000 to the city, a tidy little arrangement with not a little conflict of interest.^D

* **"Gay rights" laws are one-way only, and this leads to bizarre results where homosexuals may freely discriminate against normal people and be protected under the law.** For example, Local 706, the Hair and Stylist Union of North Hollywood, California has a confirmed official policy of not admitting anyone to the union *unless* they are practicing homosexuals.^D

Another example of the one-way nature of "gay rights" laws involves indoctrination programs. In all cases, it is invariably "straight" people who must be indoctrinated in how to be more "accepting" and "tolerant" — *never* homosexuals, because it is the homosexuals who write the programs and the homosexuals who arrogantly believe that they are flawless in this regard.

WHAT HAPPENS WHEN THE HOMOSEXUALS GET THEIR WAY

* **"Gay rights" laws deliberately suppress and punish speech that homosexuals do not agree with.** On March 21, 1991, Hawaii Governor John Waihee signed a statewide anti-discrimination law that homosexuals had strongly fought for. Under this law, no employer may print anything that any homosexual may find to be "discriminatory." Additionally, churches are not allowed ask about a prospective employee's sexual orientation, and once a homosexual is hired, the churches could not fire him, even if he was predatory. Despite these strictures, the *church* would be the defendant in any litigation brought by parties whose children had been molested by homosexuals that the church had been compelled to hire or retain.^E

David Hardesty, chaplain of Portland, Oregon's Eastmoreland Hospital, was fired from his job for contributing \$100 to an anti-gay rights ballot measure fund and for stating in public that homosexuality is unbiblical. He was presented with a "forced resignation" the day after making his statements.^F Local sodomite newspapers and magazines were filled with letters supporting Hardesty's firing and demanding the firing of *all* people who opposed homosexuality in *any way*.

The Canadian Radiotelevision and Telecommunications Commission has the power to fine any station a quarter of a million dollars and individuals \$20,000 if they utter any statement that is deemed to be "anti-gay." There is no appeal of this fine, and the definition of what is "anti-gay" is left to the homosexuals themselves! Naturally, there is no sanction whatever for a sodomite who rails against heterosexuals.^G

And in Sweden, a pastor who preached a sermon on Sodom and Gomorrah was sentenced to a month in prison because he allegedly committed "verbal violence" against sodomites.^H

* **"Gay rights" laws ruthlessly and indiscriminately punish even bystanders who are not involved in the battle over homosexual rights.** A 100-year old private dental clinic for the poor in New York City had to finally close its doors after being forced to pay a \$50,000 fine by the City's Human Rights Commission, for the 'crime' of simply referring two AIDS carriers with bleeding oral lesions elsewhere. The clinic personnel simply did not believe they had the equipment or the expertise to help them. Now, the thousands of poor that the clinic sees on a regular basis have to pay for their care or go without.^I

* **"Gay rights" laws place helpless children at the mercy of homosexual pedophiles.** In New London, Wisconsin, a *private* religious center for troubled boys (which takes not a dime of government assistance) was forced by the State to sign a binding pledge to hire avowed, practicing homosexuals or have the boys forcibly removed from the center within 48 hours, have the center closed down, and face multi-thousand dollar fines. A Roman Catholic priest in St. Paul, Minnesota was threatened by a judge with up to a year in jail for the 'crime' of refusing to hire as a teacher for young boys a homosexual with a long criminal record of child molestation. And Anglican Bishop Alexander Muge was barred from preaching in a church in his own denomination in Walnut Creek, California, because he preached against sodomy.^D

* **"Gay rights" laws encourage homosexual thuggery.** An Oregon pharmacist was harassed and picketed by gangs of homosexuals after he announced that he would no longer sell condoms in his pharmacy because they conflicted with his Catholic beliefs. The sodomites condemned him for not slavishly and mindlessly endorsing their version of "safe sex."^A This is only one example of the coercion favored by homosexuals when the law is on their side.

^A Judith A. Reisman and Edward W. Eichel. *Kinsey, Sex and Fraud: The Indoctrination of a People.* Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990. 237 pages. Pages 109 and 110.

^B *The New York Times*, April 23, 1992. Also described in "Hospital Ordered to Hire HIV Worker; New Precedent Set." *Intercessors for America Newsletter*, June 1992, page 8.

^C "Church Sues Over Homosexual Rights Law." *Rutherford* [Rutherford Institute], July 1992, page 4. Also see the June 22, 1992 News Release from The Rutherford Institute entitled "Church Succeeds in Homosexual Rights Suit."

^D "Faith and Homosexuality" and "Discriminate Against Homosexuals?" *Family Research Newsletter*, January-March 1991, pages 6 and 7.

^E Sally Page Browning. "What Next?" *The Rutherford Institute Journal*, February 1992, page 7.

^F Bill MacKenzie. "Chaplain Out After Measure 9 Remarks." *The Oregonian*, September 10, 1992.

^G World Briefs. "Canada." *Just Out*, February 1992, page 5.

^H "Hate Literature Laws Sweep the U.S. and Other Western Democracies." *Christian World Report*, April 1989, page 1.

^I As described in "The New School Tie." *National Review*, July 12, 1985, pages 20 and 21.

explains her views on the Gay Pride Parade; "Some women love women, some men love men, and some women and men love each other. That's why we march in the parade — so everyone can have a choice."¹¹

It is interesting (and frightening) to note that *Daddy's Roommate* and *Heather Has Two Mommies* were published by Alyson Publications of Boston, which also is one of the world's leading publishers and distributors of "kiddie porn" for pedophiles.¹²

Alyson Publisher's books include;

- * *Macho Sluts*, which includes a short story where a veteran lesbian has sadomasochistic sex with her own 13-year old daughter, whipping her until she bleeds freely;
- * *The Age Taboo*, a series of essays that argue for the abolishment of all age of consent laws;
- * *Gay Sex: A Manual for Men Who Love Men*, which includes seven recommendations by the North American Man-Boy Love Association to help parents deceive and avoid police and parents of the children they sexually molest; and
- * The 1,000+ page *Spartacus International Gay Guide*, which lists international pedophile support groups and shows exactly where child sexual molesters can find captive boy prostitutes in foreign countries. This book is so detailed that it even names specific streets and parks where kids can be found.

Under Fernandez' instructions, fourth-graders get detailed instructions on how to use condoms, and sixth-graders get explicit information on how to commit sodomy. By the time they are ten, each child will know this handy tidbit of sodomite advice: "Dental dam — a piece of latex that can be placed over the vulva during oral sex to protect against transmission of viruses that may be present in vaginal fluids, or over the anus during anilingus (oral sex involving the anus)."

For those who missed it, "anilingus" is referred to as "rimming" by homosexuals — where one person sticks his(her) tongue up another person's rear end!

It is interesting to contrast these strange expressions of "neutrality" with the Neoliberal idea that the slightest particle of government aid to religious schools destroys Government neutrality with regards to religion.

Agenda For the Armed Forces.

Overview. The primary objective of the "gay rights" movement, as stated above, is not to obtain tolerance for the homosexual lifestyle, because tolerance implies putting up with something that one considers distasteful. Homosexuals want *full equality or special privilege*, and this, of course, requires the abolition of any standards held by any group that

places sodomites in an inferior position.

The most visible example of such 'discrimination' is currently provided by the Armed Forces. Those people who confess to being homosexual are discharged from the service, because the presence of sodomites in the ranks causes all kinds of predictable problems with unit morale, discipline, and privacy.

The Draft Dodger Steps In. Homosexuals agitated for the elimination of such rules for more than two decades, until Bill Clinton took office in January of 1993. In the first week, this draft dodger attempted to eliminate all barriers to homosexuals in the military. So indebted to the sodomite special interest was Clinton that he ignored the wishes of Congress and all six members of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, who objected strenuously.

Additionally, Gallup polls found that veterans opposed the proposed change 61% to 28% (with 11% undecided), and the general public opposed the change 53% to 35% (with 12% undecided).¹³

Moral Officers Are Not Welcome. The agitation for homosexuals in the military became so extreme in early 1993 that General Colin Powell, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, told those officers who objected to homosexuals in the military that "If it strikes at the heart of your moral beliefs, then you have to resign."¹⁴

In other words, Powell was saying that moral officers will be forced to resign as immoral sodomites are welcomed into the military. The homosexuals will cheer this development, because, in their warped worldview, anyone who has any morals *by definition* is 'judgmental,' and they should be punished by any means possible.

Powell and other high-ranking officers also stated that "indoctrination training" would be instituted for all normal soldiers should homosexuals be accepted into the military.

Notice that it is always the "straights" who must be indoctrinated [brainwashed], as if it were only *normal* people who are capable of discriminating on the basis of sexual orientation. Naturally, anyone who suggests that homosexuals undergo such "sensitivity training" to lower their degree of anti-"straight" bigotry will be met with Neoliberal gasps of disbelief and accusations of homophobia.

The reason that nobody has suggested indoctrinating homosexuals is that they consider themselves to be the new standard of humanity, and therefore do not *need* to be instructed in any way, shape or form.

Obituary for the Marine Corps. The Marine Corps has always justly prided itself on its professionalism and "can-do" attitude, and recruits heavily by relying on its 'macho' image, e.g., 'A Few Good Men.'

The addition of homosexuals, with all of their accompanying perversions and effeminacy, would obviously be extremely damaging to the Corps.

When it appeared as if the Corps would be forced to admit sexual perverts to its ranks, Major Arthur J. Corbett wrote a poignant 'obituary' in the January 1993 issue of *Marine Corps Quarterly* that;

"Marines are an incredulous lot by nature, and brutally honest in their observations and decisions. The young officers who attempt to explain how homosexuality is an 'alternate' instead of a deviate lifestyle, will quickly lose the respect of their Marines and a bit of their own honor in the process.

"Sanitized terms like 'sexual orientation' may serve to obfuscate the gross realities of a perverse lifestyle to a jaded public, but Marines living in a barracks will rightfully question leadership that discredits by association the sacrifices they are willing to make. The party line will be that homosexuals are Marines, just like you. The cognitive dissonance that this simple, yet official, lie must engender will tug at the credibility and ultimately rend the integrity of our Corps.

"Critics claim that homosexuals already lurk in our ranks. The salient difference between the current reality and the proposed policy is that now homosexuals lie to the Marine Corps. Soon we will find that to accommodate homosexuals, the Marine Corps must lie to Marines, and they in turn to one another. Institutions like the Marine Corps are not built upon deceit ...

"It is time to ask Congress to disband our Marine Corps ... We should transfer our personnel to another service and don their uniform. It is better to wear proudly the uniform of another service than to see the Globe and Anchor progressively defamed."¹⁵

References: Homosexual Objectives.

- ¹ David Horowitz. "The Queer Fellows." *The American Spectator*, January 1993, pages 42 to 48.
- ² Human Rights Campaign Fund, *Just Out Magazine*, March 1989.
- ³ Sodomite activist Frank Brown, quoted in Dirk Johnson, *New York Times News Service*. "Stunned Colorado Gays Ponder Election." *The Oregonian*, November 8, 1992, page A22.
- ⁴ Editorial in *Guide Magazine*, May 1991, page 6.
- ⁵ Lesbian Florence King, quoted in *Insight on the News*, September 17, 1990, page 16.
- ⁶ Homosexual activist Robert Schwab, quoted in Kirk Kidwell. "Homosexuals Flex Muscle in Washington." *American Family Association Journal*, January 1988, pages 6 to 8.
- ⁷ As described in "The Week." *National Review*, April 11, 1986, page 16.
- ⁸ John Gray, Oxford University scholar, quoted in David Reinhard. "The Nine Lives of Ballot Measure 9." *The Oregonian*, November 12, 1992, page C12.
- ⁹ "The New School Tie." *National Review*, July 12, 1985, pages 20 and 21.
- ¹⁰ Judith A. Reisman and Edward W. Eichel. *Kinsey, Sex and Fraud: The Indoctrination of a People*. Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990. 237 pages.
- ¹¹ George F. Will. "New York City Takes Sex Education Too Far." *The Oregonian*, December 6, 1992, page E4.
- ¹² Greg Mueller and Tom Kilgannon. "Publisher of Daddy's

Roommate and Pro-Gay Kid's Books Also Caters to Child Molesters. *Lambda Report*, March 24, 1993, page 1.

- ¹³ Gallup Poll of January 21-22, 1993, for *Newsweek Magazine*. Eric Schmitt, *New York Times News Service*. "Military Objections Widespread." *The Oregonian*, January 27, 1993, pages A1 and A8.
- ¹⁴ "General Powell Tells Midshipmen Resignation Might Be Obligatory." *The Wanderer*, January 21, 1993, pages 1 and 10.
- ¹⁵ "USMC Officer to Congress: Abolish the Corps Rather Than Admit Homosexuals." *The Wanderer*, January 28, 1993, pages 1 and 7.

Further Reading: Homosexual Objectives.

American Civil Liberties Union. *The Rights of Gay People*. Avon Books Mail Order Department, 250 West 55th Street, New York, New York 10019. 1975, 263 pages. The rights of sodomites, including the rights to speak and organize; the rights to have occupational licenses; immigration and naturalization; security clearances, the family, housing and accommodations, and the armed services. Includes a bibliography and list of sodomite organizations.

Congressman William Dannemeyer. *Shadow in the Land*. Order from Ignatius Press, 15 Oakland Avenue, Harrison, New York 10528. 1989, \$9.95. A comprehensive overview of the homosexual movement — its origins, evolution, and social and political objectives.

Lambda Report. Published by the Citizen's Rights Foundation, Post Office Box 45252, Washington, DC 20026-5252. Telephone: (703) 497-2702. This monthly periodical monitors the homosexual agenda in this culture and exposes its goals and tactics.

Roger J. Magnuson. *Are Gay Rights Right?* Straitgate Press, 2200 West 66th Street, Suite 190, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55423. 1986; \$7.00. Reviewed by Chilton Williamson, Jr. on page 58 of the July 18, 1986 issue of *National Review*. The author examines the strategies and tactics used by the homosexual movement and carefully looks at the root of the problem to arrive at the conclusion that 'gay rights' are not a viable subject for legislation. He also takes a close look at the stated objectives of the 'gay rights' movement, i.e., a superior position in society.

Judith A. Reisman and Edward W. Eichel. *Kinsey, Sex and Fraud: The Indoctrination of a People*. Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990. 237 pages. An excellent and detailed examination of the background of the Alfred Kinsey sexual studies that "showed" that children are sexual from birth and that ten percent of the population is exclusively homosexual. This book examines in detail the flaws in Kinsey's studies, and looks at the machinations of modern-day 'sexologists' who build their work on his studies. Reisman also details the baleful impacts that Kinsey-style sex education has had on our country.

Father Enrique T. Rueda. *The Homosexual Network*. \$29.95, 1986, 700 pages. Order from the Devin Adair Company, 143 Sound Beach Avenue, Post Office Box A, Old Greenwich, Connecticut 06870. The author covers every aspect of the homosexual network; its acceptability, tactics, subculture, ideology, goals, everything; this is the most complete book on the subject ever written. The book addresses in detail the homosexual ideology, subcultures, religion, goals, funding, and intimate connections with Neoliberalism. It includes a 72-page section on the influence and role of homosexuality in the Catholic Church. Also covered are the 'Gayellow Pages,' ties between the movement and the Neoliberals and Neofeminists. The book also deals with the connections between homosexuality and organized pedophile groups.

CHAPTER 5

HOMOSEXUAL TACTICS: ANYTHING GOES!

"You can forget about trying to persuade the masses that homosexuality is a good thing. But if only you can get them to think that it is just another thing, with a shrug of their shoulders, then your battle for legal and social rights is virtually won."

— Marshall K. Kirk and Erastes Pill, *The Overhauling of Straight America*.

WARNING!

Some of the material described in
this chapter is extremely
offensive in nature.

'Gay Rights' Philosophy.

"The religious extremists will make us fight every step of the way. But they've already lost. We have made gay and lesbian rights a legitimate cause for people in public life."

— Rand Schrader, openly sodomite appointee to the Los Angeles Municipal Court.¹

We gays are a gentle but angry people. The government and the Right Wing — and *especially* the reactionary churches — are guilty of AIDS genocide, because they will not identify with and support our reasonable demands.

Since our lives are at stake, we are entirely justified in employing whatever tactics we choose. No matter what we do, nothing is worse than the genocide being committed against us!

The Three Primary Homosexual Strategies.

Full Equality? Homosexual activists say that all they want full equality with "straights."

Chapter 4, "Homosexual Objectives," reveals that the truth is far different. There really *is* a "homosexual agenda," despite the sodomite sneers that such a term will inevitably elicit, and it demands much *more* than equality: It demands special privileges that no sane person would grant to any other special interest group. The primary thinkers of the "gay rights" movement are thinking of a true social revolution that will result in what they call a "queer planet."

In a nutshell, sodomites want to be declared a special and privileged class of people that is free of all responsibility for its actions.

In order to achieve this ultimate goal, the homosexuals depend upon three primary *strategies* (as distinct from *tactics*, which are day-to-day

methods); absolute privacy, the victim status, and force of law, as described in the following paragraphs.

Strategy 1: Absolute Privacy. The first (and most dominant) of the homosexual strategies is the achievement of absolute privacy.

Privacy is essential for all immoral activities, particularly those involving illicit sex: Homosexuality, adultery, incest, fornication, child molestation, rape, abortion, and pornography. If the public learns about the true nature of the homosexuals, and about their repulsive activities (and the extreme dangers and degree of irresponsibility that they represent), promiscuous homosexuals would be forced to return *en masse* to the well-deserved position of outcast and anathema that they traditionally have occupied.

Strategy 2: Victim Status. The second general strategy employed by sodomite activists is the victim status. The only way that the homosexuals can advance their agenda is to plead for tolerance and take advantage of sympathy generated by constant reference to imaginary "atrocities" committed against "gays" throughout history. They therefore appeal to the "rescuer" in all of us.

Ironically, the AIDS epidemic contributed more to the perception of this victim status than any other influence in the history of the sodomite movement. The biggest oppressor of the homosexual is *himself*.

Strategy 3: Force of Law. The homosexuals have stated that they want nothing less than full equality with heterosexuals. However, their tactics have shown that they are now taking advantage of public sympathy to gain not only equality, but a privileged position in society, essentially protected from all responsibility and criticism by the full force of law.

There are literally thousands of examples that illustrate how homosexuals use their "special rights" to force others to accept their perversions.

Typical episodes (both individual and institutional) are described later in this chapter.

The "Mainstream" Tactics of the Homosexuals.

Brains or Hate? Homosexuals as a class appear to be aristocratic and smart; however, this is a bright and shallow forced intelligence. It is desperation, hate and anger masquerading as brains.

As with the Neofeminists, a large portion of the sodomite's constructive brain power seems preoccupied with thinking up cute acronyms for their organizations: DORIS (Defending Our Rights in the Streets), SQUASH (Super Queers United Against Savage Heterosexuals); VOGUE (Valiant Out Gays United in Energy); GHOST (Grand Homosexual Organization to Stop Televangelists); LABIA (Lesbians and Bisexuals in Action); QUEST (Queers Undertaking Exquisite and Symbolic Transformation); and GRINCH (Gay Retaliation for Inexcusable Negligence and Criminal Homophobia), among many others.²

Out of necessity, the sodomites have become excellent strategists, as demonstrated by their many victories in the legal and public arenas. However, their high-visibility members, including the North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA), RATS (Radical Activist Truth Squad), the Sisters of Perpetual Indulgence, Dykes on Bikes, organized transvestites and transsexuals, and the many homosexual child molesters, are beginning to attract a little too much public attention. Therefore, the "Gay Napoleons" are mapping out a new, more sedate, but very sophisticated campaign whose objective is to subtly "desensitize" the American public to their hideous practices.

The Overall Strategy. The homosexuals' new strategy is very compactly and clearly laid out in the "marching orders" of the movement, *The Overhauling of Straight America*, written by homosexuals Marshall K. Kirk and Erastes Pill. This comprehensive homosexual strategy was first outlined in a condensed version in Volume 8, Number 11 of *Christopher Street*, and the October and November 1987 issues of *Guide Magazine*, a sodomite monthly.

This material served as the heart of a book that the authors eventually published, and represents an absolute treasure chest of information for those Christian activists who are fighting the radical homosexual agenda. It is said that generals and attorneys fervently wish that their opponents would write a book.

The so-called "gay rights" movement has fulfilled this wish by making vital information on their

strategies available to the public. This is a grave (and hopefully fatal) strategic error.

The seven primary tactics used by the modern homosexual-rights movement are listed below in approximate order of their importance. Keep in mind the difference between *strategies* — the overall, long-term plan — and *tactics*, which are day-to-day methods used to support the strategies. The anti-"gay rights" activist must be intimately familiar with all of these tactics, because he *will* encounter all of them and *will* have them used against him.

In order to effectively counter and defeat the tactics used by homosexuals, every Christian who actively opposes the sodomite agenda *must* know the enemy and how he operates.

THE SEVEN PRIMARY HOMOSEXUAL-RIGHTS TACTICS

- (1) Exploit the victim status.
 - (2) Use the Neoliberal media.
 - (3) Confuse and neutralize the churches.
 - (4) Slander and stereotype Christians.
 - (5) Bait and switch (hide true nature).
 - (6) Intimidate through violence and vandalism.
 - (7) Abuse the political process.
-

The extracts that are listed in the following paragraphs are copied *verbatim* from Kirk and Pill's *The Overhauling of Straight America*, and are followed by comments and examples that analyze the tactics and show just how successful the homosexual's campaign has been.

HOMOSEXUAL TACTIC #1: EXPLOIT THE VICTIM STATUS

Statement of the Tactic. The "Victim Status" is not only a strategy used at the highest levels to gain sympathy for "gay rights" as a movement, it is a very valuable and powerful tactic that is frequently used in day-to-day clashes with normal people.

Kirk and Pill summarize the potent and lethal effectiveness of the victim status in their book, as described below;

Portray gays as victims, not as aggressive challengers. In any campaign to win over the public, gays must be cast as victims in need of protection so that straights will be inclined by reflex to assume the role of protector ... Jaunty

mustachloed musclemen would keep a very low profile in gay commercials and other public presentations, while sympathetic figures of nice young people, old people, and attractive women would be featured (It goes without saying that groups on the farthest margin of acceptability, such as NAMBLA [the North American Man-Boy Love Association], must play no part at all in such a campaign: Suspected child-molesters will never look like victims.

"Now, there are two different messages about the Gay Victim that are worth communicating. First, the mainstream should be told that gays are victims of fate, in the sense that most never had a choice to accept or reject their sexual preference. The message must read: "As far as gays can tell, they were born gay, just as you were born heterosexual or white or black or bright or athletic ... they are not morally blameworthy."

"Straight viewers must be able to identify with gays as victims ... To this end, the persons featured in the public campaign should be decent and upright, appealing and admirable by straight standards ... spokesman for our cause must be R-type "straight gays" rather than Q-type "homosexuals on display" ..." [emphasis added].

Analysis of the Tactic. Notice the extraordinary similarity to the tactics used by the Neofeminist movement. Neatly tailored women attorneys are the stormtroopers who have made all the pro-abortion gains in court: Not snarling, loud, grossly obese beings of questionable gender, whose body odor is so bad it interferes with local television reception. The Neofeminists whine incessantly that they are the victims of "misogyny," and that any person who opposes their agenda simply hates all women.

In a similar vein, sodomite activists are compelled to be free of responsibility for their actions, so they blame everyone else for their troubles and their many hideous diseases. Of course, they never mention the bathhouse owners in New York City, Los Angeles, and San Francisco, where sodomites can still congregate for anonymous group sex at any time. They never talk about the "glory hole" guides they publish, which list thousands of places where (I am *not* making this up), sodomites have drilled holes in restroom stall walls so that they can commit oral sex (fellatio) on one other anonymously. We never hear about "Patient Zero," the airline steward who initiated the AIDS epidemic in this country by intentionally infecting partners at such bathhouses until his death, under the cloak of legally-enforced privacy; in fact, there is no reference whatever to any sodomite responsibility at all for AIDS (the activities of "Patient Zero" are described further in Chapter 9, "Homosexuality and AIDS").

And they *never* mention that sodomite activists even tried to stop blood screening for AIDS in 1983 on the grounds that it was, according to the lofty

opinion of the National Gay Task Force, "scapegoating" and "stigmatizing!"³ Incredibly, a blood bank still collects blood in the Castro District of San Francisco, which has the highest density of AIDS carriers in the country, in order not to offend sodomites.

The "special rights" situation has become ludicrously unbalanced in many parts of the country. Homosexuals can storm churches and assault parishioners without being charged with any crime whatsoever. However, let anyone dare to even physically defend himself against violent attack, and he is instantly charged with a "hate crime," and will suffer severe penalties under the law.

This is one excellent example of how the sodomites have worked to achieve special rights, because any crime directed against them is automatically considered far more serious than the same crime directed against anyone else.

Many such "hate crimes," of course, are trumped up or entirely bogus. One organization that collects and analyzes incidents of so-called "hate crimes" is:

The Hoaxer Project
Editorial Research Service
Post Office Box 2047
Olathe, Kansas 66061
Telephone: (913) 829-0609

The "Hoaxer Project" will mail documentation on a wide list of bogus hate crimes to inquirers for \$6.95.

The 'Ryan White' Maneuver. Ryan White was almost too good to be true for the homosexuals. White, who was middle-class with innocent good looks, had all of the attributes required by the homopropagandists, including the most important feature of all — he really was an AIDS "victim," having contracted the disease from a blood transfusion.

He was, in other words, a person that people in the 'straight' world could immediately identify with.

When White died in early 1990, the homosexuals beat their breasts and groaned loudly in mock sorrow, marched in parades wearing T-shirts that shouted "REMEMBER RYAN WHITE," and, in general, tried to pass themselves off as victims too. It was revoltingly obvious to even the most undiscerning observer that the sodomites couldn't care less about Ryan White — they were merely using him as a media tool. No homosexual group lifted a finger to help him or his family while he was dying of the disease, but, of course, there was a great outpouring of crocodile tears once he was gone.

The sodomites also rely heavily on images of newborns who, through no fault of their own, have contracted AIDS from infected mothers. What they fail to point out, of course, is that AIDS victims under

19 years of age comprise *less than two percent* of all people with AIDS.⁴

Christopher H. Foreman, a political analyst with the Brookings Foundation, says that the sodomite demand for unlimited AIDS money constitutes "A remarkably successful lobby. In an era of diminished budgetary resources, many other things in the public health sector will not get money."³

Foreman is correct. The Federal government today spends more money on AIDS research than on all heart diseases and all cancers *combined*, despite the fact that twenty times more people die of heart disease and cancer than die of AIDS!

The sodomites will literally terrorize anyone who does not do exactly what they demand. When a certain city health commissioner revised his estimate of local AIDS cases downward, ACT-UP immediately attacked him and staged incredibly harassment at his home for months, because local appropriations for AIDS dropped marginally as a result.⁵

It is about time that normal people stood up and shouted "NO MORE!" We cannot let ourselves be moved to pity by a group of people who would like to sanitize and legitimize their objectives of the genocide of morality, perverted sex, and total irresponsibility.

How Sodomites Use the Victim Status as a Weapon.

Gettin' Over. Homosexuals know when to press their advantage, and they have certainly exploited the victim status for all it is worth.

In current society, homosexuals can ruthlessly stereotype and ridicule 'straights,' and it is considered justifiable because, after all, heterosexuals are guilty of 'AIDS genocide.' But let a straight comedian like the Diceman make fun of homosexuals, and MTV bans him for life.

Under this system, when a "straight" calls a homosexual a "queer" or "faggot," he is prosecuted because he has committed a Federally-classified "hate crime." However, when homosexuals attack St. Patrick's Cathedral, assault its parishioners, and desecrate the consecrated Host, they are, according to local politicians, merely "expressing justifiable outrage." And they are sentenced to a few hours of community service (that they naturally never perform) by a "judge" who compares them to Mahatma Gandhi and Martin Luther King.

The following paragraphs describe a number of situations where homosexuals have used the victim status to suppress opposition and attack their opponents. Since the victim status is so important, and since it is the tactic most likely to be encountered by the anti-"gay rights" activist in everyday conflict with the homosexuals, a fairly large number of examples are described below.

Hate Crime Statistics. Perhaps the most common lament of the garden-variety homosexual revolves around the alleged "tidal wave" of "anti-gay" hate crimes that are occurring in this country.

The press obediently trumpets the claim that "hate crimes against gays" are increasing at the astronomical rate of 20 percent (30 percent, 50 percent, pick a number) each year, and this is supposed to galvanize progressive "straights" into taking action to protect their persecuted brethren.

If the media and progressives would take the time to check the figures, they would find that the reality surrounding "hate crimes" is far different than what the homopropagandists would like us to believe.

Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) statistics show that there were 4,558 documented hate crimes in 1991 nationwide. However, only 2,771 of the 16,100 law enforcement agencies participating in the FBI's Uniform Crime Reports program reported such crimes. Therefore, the number of hate crimes actually committed in this country is probably closer to the number that would result if all law enforcement agencies reported, i.e.,

$$(16,100/2,771) \times 4,558 = 26,500.$$

Using the FBI's ratios, all hate crimes would be broken out by category as shown below.

NATIONAL BREAKDOWN OF HATE/BIAS CRIMES IN 1991

<u>Type of Crime</u>	<u>Number</u>
Anti-Black	9,275 (35%)
Anti-White	5,035 (19%)
Other anti-ethnic	2,120 (8%)
Religious bias	5,035 (19%)
Anti-homosexual	1,590 (6%)
Anti-heterosexual	795 (3%)
Other hate/bias crimes	2,650 (10%)
Total Hate Crimes	26,500

Reference. "Hatred By the Numbers." *The Oregonian*, January 11, 1993, page B6.

There are several fascinating conclusions that can be drawn from these numbers, as shown below.

- * **Conclusion #1:** Only Two Percent of Homosexuals Are Ever Victims of Hate Crimes. Sodomite propagandists claim that ten percent of the American population is

homosexual. *Accepting the homosexual claim that only one-quarter of all bias crimes against homosexuals are reported, this means that the probability of any particular homosexual becoming victimized by a reported or unreported bias crime in any one year is $(1,590 \times 4)/(25.5 \text{ million}) = \text{one in } 4,000$. The chances of a homosexual living his entire 75-year lifespan without being victimized by a bias crime are therefore 98 percent. In other words, only one in 50 homosexuals is ever a victim of a bias crime!*

- * **Conclusion #2: Anti-Religious Hate Crimes Are More Prevalent.** The above figures show that there are more than three times as many hate crimes committed against people because of their *religion* than there are due to anti-homosexual bias. Many of these 'hate crimes' are committed by the sodomites themselves — the most obvious example being repeated violent sodomite attacks on New York's St. Patrick's Cathedral, as described later in this chapter.

- * **Conclusion #3: Homosexuals Commit More Hate Crimes.** As shown above, six percent of bias crimes are committed against homosexuals, and three percent of bias crimes are committed against heterosexuals. Crimes by homosexuals *against* homosexuals and crimes by heterosexuals *against* heterosexuals are not officially classified as bias crimes. Accepting the homosexual claim that "ten percent of the American population is gay," this means that homosexuals are

$(3\%/10\%)/(6\%/90\%) = 4.5 \text{ times}$
more likely to commit a hate crime against a normal person than vice-versa.

If we accept the more realistic representation of the 'gay' population at two percent of the total, this means that homosexuals are

$(3\%/2\%)/(6\%/98\%) = 25 \text{ times}$
more likely to commit a hate crime against a normal person than vice-versa!

- * **Conclusion #4: Comparative Victim Ratios.** The United States population in 1991 was about 255 million. 13.3 percent of our nation is Black, or about 34 million, and 75 percent of the population (about 192 million) is White.⁶ The homosexual propagandists claim 10 percent, or 25.5 million.

This means that Black people are $(0.35/34)/(0.06/25.5) = 4.4$ times more likely to be victims of hate crimes in any one year than are homosexuals.

A Phony "Threerfer:" Azalea Cooley. In the Fall of 1992, Oregonians witnessed perhaps the most vicious political campaign ever waged in this country. The Oregon Citizens Alliance, a conservative group opposing special rights for homosexuals, placed a ballot measure before the people which would declare homosexuality "abnormal and perverse."

The reaction to this ballot measure was wholly predictable: Almost every political, religious, fraternal, and business organization in the State of Oregon condemned the measure as "hateful," "bigoted," "ignorant," "mean-spirited," and every other nasty adjective in the book. Vandalism, death threats, and slander were typical tactics used by those opposing the ballot measure.

One of the most powerful tools used by the homophiles was the allegation that "hate crimes" were on the increase as a *direct result* of Ballot Measure 9. The "No On Hate" Campaign claimed that the ballot measure had led to a 23% increase in hate crimes in the single year between 1991 and 1992.⁷

The most powerful spokesperson for the "No on Hate" Campaign emerged in the person of crippled Black lesbian Azalea Cooley, a "triple victim" in the sodomite's eyes. Cooley made dozens of speeches before large crowds, displaying prominently a foam board listing all of the more than twenty "hate crimes" that had been directed towards her, including death threats, cross burnings, vandalism, and the like.

The day before the 1992 elections, a police surveillance team filmed Cooley stepping past her wheelchair, walking into her front yard, and setting up a cross for burning. Less than two weeks later, Cooley not only admitted to staging all of the hate crimes herself, but confessed that she was not really crippled after all. Her wheelchair was just a prop. She had shaved her head to make it look like her hair had all fallen out as a result of chemotherapy for an alleged brain cancer. Additionally, the seizures that conveniently gripped her whenever someone asked her uncomfortable questions were faked.

She then clumsily (and ineffectively) attempted suicide in order to try to get even more sympathy and claimed that she was "just sick and looking for attention." Finally (apparently secure in the belief that Oregonians have IQs two points above broccoli) she strongly asserted that her activities had no political purpose whatsoever!⁷

Yet the homosexuals did not disavow Cooley's activities — they expressed sympathy towards her instead and staged the usual outpouring of phony emotion so that they would look good to the public. Predictably, there was absolutely no condemnation from the press.

If an Oregon Citizens Alliance member had staged such hate crimes, not only wouldn't the press have cared, it would have probably called for a jail term if he had been caught in the process.

Other Oregon Homosexual Lies. The second most talked-about "hate crime" in Oregon during the Ballot Measure 9 fight also turned out to be bogus. Salem residents Hattie Mae Cohens and Brian Mock, both open homosexuals, were killed when their Salem home was firebombed in September of 1992. The underground press and homosexual organizations once again accused the Oregon Citizens Alliance of "fostering hate," and once again, the anti-9 forces did not bother to do any investigation or checking of the facts.

Sean R. Edwards, 21, eventually admitted to committing the murders, noting that he had been drinking for nine hours before the incident and that Cohens and Mock were *not* his intended victims. Edwards said that his motive for the firebombing was anger over an earlier assault.⁸

These were not the only instances of bogus hate crimes fabricated by Oregon homosexuals during the Ballot Measure 9 campaign.

The third most talked-about "hate crime" during this time involved a 'straight' opponent of Measure 9. According to Donna Red Wing of the Lesbian Community Project, because of her political views on homosexuality, Cindy Patterson of Klamath Falls was forced to move out of her home; her car was sabotaged; her children were harassed; her horses were poisoned; and her prized mare was viciously attacked by thugs armed with pitchforks who inflicted severe injuries on the animal.

But Patterson denied most of what Red Wing said, claiming that she only owned *one* horse; and Klamath County officials said that this animal had never been attacked, and that Patterson had never reported any crimes committed against her at all.

In all, the Lesbian Community Project reported 970 "bias crimes" in Oregon during 1992; the National Gay & Lesbian Task Force reported even more at 1,176; but the Oregon Department of Justice compiled just 95, and the Portland Police Bureau recorded 146.

Yet all major Oregon newspapers and television and radio stations accepted Red Wing's statistics over those of government agencies without question. Even the *New York Times* reported that more homosexuals were attacked in Oregon in 1992 than in New York, a state with 15 times as many people.

Naturally, Red Wing adamantly refused to release any backup documents to substantiate her claims — to include even crime reports that had the alleged 'victim's' names obliterated, which is common practice for law enforcement agencies and other organizations that compile crime statistics. When reporters called her to inquire about her statistics, Red Wing simply replied that "I don't want to talk to you."⁹

The tactic used by Red Wing and other homosexuals is identical to that used by pro-abortionists with their 'Silent No More' sob stories about female relatives who were butchered by illegal

abortions in the 'bad old days' before *Roe v. Wade*. Such stories are always centered around anonymous women, and the storytellers invariably refuse to identify the 'victim.' The Hemlock Society also used the same 'privacy cloak' tactic in 1988 when it burned the individual responses to its poll that allegedly 'showed' that 79 percent of all California doctors support active euthanasia.¹⁰

There are two primary reasons why the Lesbian Community Project and National Gay & Lesbian Task Force "bias crime" figures are grossly inflated;

- (1) Their numbers are based upon reports called in to a so-called "Homophobic Violence Reporting Hotline." Homosexual hysteria and paranoia was extreme during the Ballot Measure 9 campaign, but no effort was made by Hotline workers to confirm if the reported incidents of "violence" had actually occurred. Red Wing admitted that "We don't ask someone if it really happened. Why would someone make that up?"⁹
- (2) The hotline callers get to report whatever *they* think is "homophobic violence." Red Wing confessed that "We do not define the term 'violence.' We allow our callers to do that."⁹ Most of the incidents reported were incredibly trivial in nature, i.e., an individual reporting just *seeing* a person wearing a "Yes on 9" T-shirt or being upset by a "Yes on 9" bumpersticker was dutifully recorded by Hotline workers as a "victim" of a "bias crime." The absurdity of such claims is highlighted by trying to imagine the reaction of the Lesbian Community Project if a normal person subsequently claimed that just seeing a sodomite wearing a "No on 9" T-shirt or button was a "bias crime" based on sexual orientation.

Even the official government figures on the numbers of "bias crimes" shown above are probably grossly inflated, because all Oregon government agencies have a supersensitivity to any act that homosexuals do not like. For example, the Portland Police Bureau treated pro-Ballot Measure 9 literature left randomly on homosexual's windshields as part of a saturation campaign as "bias crimes." The "type of crime committed" space on one Bureau report was filled in with the word "Information."⁹

In summary, the point of all of these examples is quite clear: Pro-abortionists, sodomites, and euthanasiasts will grossly inflate statistics and lie repeatedly in order to gain public sympathy, and then will hide whatever scanty documentation they have when questioned. Pro-life and pro-family activists should vigorously call into question *all* statistics presented by pro-aborts and homophiles, because their numbers are in all probability completely false.

Rooney's "Blooper." For anti-lifers, the treasured victim status is much more than a ceremonial title. It is a formidable weapon that allows "victims" to use brute force in order to accomplish objectives by simply sidestepping the usual social "rules of play." In other words, "victims" see life as TEGWAR — The Exciting Game Without Any Rules. And those people who are unfortunate enough to get in the way are simply crushed.

Radio personality Andy Rooney found out firsthand that the rights of free speech and association have been discarded in favor of politically correct (P.C.) views.

In 1990, Rooney had the audacity to suggest that homosex and cigarette smoking might be unhealthy. After outraged sodomites attacked him on every available public front, *The Wall Street Journal* voiced its disapproval of this new brand of McCarthyism as it editorialized that "Certain offenses, those of racism and homophobia in particular, now have such status that it is necessary only to be accused of them to be found guilty or at least irremediably tainted ... Today, the universities and the academies are the main perpetrators of thought control and repression — places where even small deviations from the established orthodoxies on women, homosexuality or race bring instant retribution and threats to job security."¹¹

Naturally, if a Neoliberal favorite makes a truly racist statement, he is excused by his peers for having suffered "just an uncharacteristic slip of the tongue" or "a momentary lapse in judgment." In 1982, CBS correspondent Mike Wallace, who has relentlessly ridiculed conservative beliefs, commented on the difficulty Blacks and Hispanics had in understanding complex sales contracts. Wallace said that "You bet your ass they [the contracts] are hard to read ... if you're reading them over watermelon and tacos."¹²

Not a murmur was heard from Neoliberal groups or from Wallace's fellow journalists after this grossly racist statement. Contrast this to the treatment that Rooney received, and the Neoliberal double-standard is highlighted once again.

Coercion in Connecticut. In 1991, the Connecticut House debated a bill that is fairly typical of "gay rights" legislation that is cropping up with greater and greater frequency all over the country. The intent of such legislation is to force the public to accept homosexuality. The sodomites do not deny this, nor do they deny that such laws would be a gross violation of freedom of religion, speech, and even thought.

These concerns simply do not matter to them.

The Connecticut bill was entitled "An Act Concerning Discrimination on the Basis of Sexual Orientation." Under this law, those persons who dared to publicly condemn homosexuality (say a

pastor during a sermon or a person making an anti-"gay" joke at a party) would be jailed for a month, and those landlords who refused to rent to practicing sodomites would be fined \$50,000.¹³

Hypocrisy Personified. While they aggressively lobby for such Draconian measures, sodomites display their hypocrisy by contemptuously referring to their normal male counterparts as "breeders."¹⁴

Anyone who believes the myth of homosexual tolerance and gentleness should read Michael Swift's essay in Chapter 4. In one short page he refers to normal people as "feeble," "vulgar," "vicious," "cowardly," "puny," "superficial," "sentimental," "cheap," "insipid," "juvenile," "weaklings," "liars," "hypocrites," "traitors," "stupid," "dumb," and "swine."

As another example of homosexual bigotry, there were three restrooms at the now-defunct sodomite publication *Outweek* Magazine labeled "Fags," "Dykes," and "Other."¹⁵

These terms are meant to be every bit as derogatory and sneering as the word "faggot," but no Neoliberal politician would even dream of suggesting that any homosexual who called a normal person a "breeder" be fined \$50,000.

Religious Beliefs Mean Nothing. In a classic confrontation between an official "oppressor" and an official "victim class," Georgetown University, a Catholic college, was forced by the District of Columbia Court of Appeals to grant privileges to a homosexual campus organization. Nan Hunter of the Lesbian and Gay Rights Project of the American Civil Liberties Union hailed the ruling as "a milestone."¹⁶

What this ruling means is that a special interest group may bring the power of the State to bear on a private, non-Federally funded religious college to accept a group whose very purpose is to advocate practices that are anathema to the religion of the college itself.

Movin' Out at the U of W. Ann Hacklander, Maureen Reed, and Cari Sprague were roommates at a Madison, Wisconsin apartment. When Sprague informed her roommates that she was homosexual, Hacklander and Reed told her that such conduct was offensive to them and asked her to move out. They did not force her to leave; they simply asked her to go.

Sprague immediately filed a grievance with the local Equal Opportunity Commission, which hauled in Hacklander and Reed and mercilessly grilled them for two hours, reducing them to tears. They were finally pressured into accepting a four-year agreement that had them; (1) pay Sprague \$1,500 in "damages" (which were, of course, never specified); (2) write Sprague an "acceptable" (i.e., suitably groveling) letter of apology; (3) attend "sensitivity training sessions" conducted by radical sodomites,

and (4) have the Commission monitor their housing arrangements for two years.¹⁷

Many colleges now assign students randomly and allow homosexuals to remove their straight roommates — but not vice-versa. It goes without saying that, if the above situation were reversed and Sprague was the lone "straight" who had been asked to leave, she would have absolutely no legal recourse whatever.

Eradicating 'Homophobia' the Neoliberal Way.

The University of Wisconsin is certainly not alone in its supersensitivity to alleged offenses against homosexuals. More than 70 percent of this country's colleges and universities now possess codes of conduct that ban behavior and speech based upon racism, sexism, and, many times, "homophobia."

The danger that these codes represent to the free discussion of ideas far outweighs their usefulness. This has already been demonstrated, because several colleges have severely punished students for merely wanting to debate the topic of homosexuality.

A student at the University of Michigan expressed his opinion that homosexuality was a disease and announced his intention to establish a counseling program to help homosexuals leave that lifestyle. He was dragged before a panel of university administrators, unanimously found guilty of "sexual harassment," and was dismissed from the university.

And a Yale student met the same fate after he merely posted a notice of a debate about whether or not the CIA's policy of discriminating against homosexuals was legitimate.¹⁸

Political science professor Jean Bethke Elstain, while highlighting the dangers presented by codes against racism, also points out the difficulties associated with *all* punitive codes of this nature; "My hunch is that, over the long haul, the upshot of such endeavors [college speech codes] will not be a purified, racist-free, collective student consciousness, but a simmering backlog of resentment at being labeled as a racist, even if one has never committed a racist act or uttered a racist slur."¹⁹

As the American Civil Liberties Union commonly asserts, if unpopular ideas are banned today, the more popular ones will inevitably be banned in the future.

Sodomites and Academic Freedom. It is exceedingly dangerous to one's academic career to dare to oppose the campus gay student associations (GSAs) in any way. Teresa Polenz of Dartmouth learned this lesson the hard way.

She attended an April 29, 1984 meeting of the Dartmouth GSA as a reporter for *The Dartmouth Review* in order to try to find out what the organization did with the tax-free \$500 it received from the college every year. This money was

extracted from tuition and Dartmouth alumni contributions, so the *Review* felt that accountability was in order.

A sodomite student, in a rare moment of honesty, revealed how the money was put to use: "We have parties. Wait until you see our parties."²⁰

The day after the meeting, Dean Edward Shanahan of the school told Polenz if she were not in his office in 15 minutes, she would be suspended. Shanahan demanded that she sign a sworn affidavit stating that nothing that happened at the meeting would be published in the *Review*.

She refused, and so the college moved to put her on trial for "eavesdropping," even though she had openly attended the sodomite meeting. The college gave her no right to call or cross-examine witnesses and no right to a lawyer; and, even more incredibly, the prosecution was given the right to act as judge in the case! In other words, this was a Dartmouth sodomite Kangaroo Court. Administrators told her that suspension was a foregone conclusion.

The only thing that saved Polenz was a blistering assault by *The Wall Street Journal* on the Dartmouth "justice system."²¹

Remember that Neoliberal skulduggery can only be accomplished in privacy; shining the light of publicity on their activities makes them melt back into the decaying moral ooze from whence they came.

You Ain't Gonna Believe This ... Since homosexuals possess not the slightest vestige of self-control, they automatically push the limits of their "victim status" to the extreme with antics that would be hilariously funny if they were not so incredibly pitiable.

Even transvestites ("cross-dressers" in PC parlance), are going mainstream, riding the 'dresstails' of other homosexuals who have "got it made."

What must normal people think when hundreds of TVs descend upon their towns for major conventions such as the one held by "BE ALL" at the Pittsburgh Hotel Sheraton from June 6 to June 10, 1990, and by The Tiffany Club of New England at the exclusive Boatslip Beach Club of Provincetown, Massachusetts, from May 29 to June 4, 1990? These gatherings attract hundreds of TVs and feature workshops, manicurists, hairdressers, 'makeup artists,' and clothiers specializing in making women's clothes that fit men's bodies. There are also "Big Sister" programs where experienced TVs help out new ones.²²

'Mainstream' sodomite publications often discuss the unique difficulties experienced by transvestites, such as covering over five-o'clock shadow and (this is *not* a joke, although it should be) how the members of a transvestite water-skiing club can keep their wigs on and prevent them from sinking to the bottom of the river if they *do* come off!

What Happens When They Get Their Way.

What happens when "gay rights" laws pass? What happens when sodomites have free rein and the "victim status" is written into law? Following are a few examples.

- * Local 706, Hair and Stylist Union, of North Hollywood, California, has a confirmed official policy of not admitting anyone to the union *unless* they are practicing homosexuals. Of course, no *normal* person would want to be part of a group of perverted hair teasers, but if they did take leave of their senses and apply, they would be rejected because they were *not* sex perverts. Attorneys confirmed that there would be no penalty for such reverse discrimination.²³
- * Anglican Bishop Alexander Muge was barred from preaching in a church in his own denomination in Walnut Creek, California, because he dared to mention a passage from Leviticus and had the audacity to preach against sodomy.²³
- * The Minneapolis Civil Rights Commission fined the Catholic Archdiocese of Minneapolis-St. Paul \$35,000 for violating a municipal "gay rights" ordinance when it expelled the pro-sodomy group Dignity from its Campus Ministry Newman Center. \$20,000 of this money went directly to Dignity and \$15,000 to the city, a tidy little arrangement with not a little conflict of interest.²³ This is one example of an increasing practice that allows homosexuals to bring spurious charges of discrimination against opponents as *an effective fundraising tactic*.

The Conclusion. The "victim status" has allowed our society to devolve to the point where merely muttering "fag" in the presence of a drag queen is a Federal hate crime, but sodomite attacks upon churches as described above are not only tolerated but even encouraged by some government agencies.

Meanwhile, the full force of the Federal and state governments is arrayed against neo-Nazis who primarily march in the streets and hold mini-conventions. It is interesting to speculate as to what would happen to these neo-Nazi groups if they assembled their members by the thousands and began to physically attack Jewish synagogues in the same manner that homosexuals have attacked Catholic churches.

This little exercise in logic leads one to question the now-obsolete slogan "equal justice for all."

HOMOSEXUAL TACTIC #2: USE THE NEOLIBERAL MEDIA

Statement of the Tactic. Kirk and Pill recognize the absolute necessity of having the liberal media in the homosexual camp, as outlined below.

"The first order of business is the desensitization of the American public concerning gays and gay rights. To desensitize the public is to help it view homosexuality with indifference instead of with keen emotion ... At least in the beginning, we are seeking public desensitization and nothing else ... You can forget about trying to persuade the masses that homosexuality is a good thing. But if only you can get them to think that it is just another thing, with a shrug of their shoulders, then your battle for legal and social rights is virtually won ... Gays as a class must cease to appear mysterious, alien, loathsome, and contrary ... A large-scale media campaign will be required in order to change the image of gays in America.

"Talk about gays and gayness as loudly and as often as possible. The principle behind this advice is simple: Almost any behavior begins to look normal if you are exposed to enough of it at close quarters ... As long as Joe Sixpack feels little pressure to perform likewise, he soon gets used to it and life goes on ... Constant talk builds the impression that public opinion is at least divided on the subject, and that a sizable segment even practices homosexuality.

"And when we say talk about homosexuality, we mean just that. In the early stages of any campaign to reach straight America, the masses should not be shocked and repelled by premature exposure to homosexual behavior itself. Instead, the imagery of sex should be downplayed and gay rights should be reduced to an abstract social question as much as possible. First let the camel get his nose inside the tent — and only later his unsightly derriere!

"Where we talk is important. The visual media, film and television, are plainly the most powerful image-makers in Western civilization. The average American household watches over seven hours of TV daily. Those hours open up a gateway into the private world of straights, through which a Trojan horse might be passed ... So far, gay Hollywood has provided our best covert weapon in the battle to desensitize the mainstream" [emphasis added].

Analysis of the Tactic. Note the use of incrementalism as the homosexual. Interestingly use the appropriate image of a model's "unsightly derriere" to describe their more repulsive practices. Note also that they rely very heavily on the media, which has always been their closest friend.

Not only do homosexuals try to desensitize the public to their presence by mere talk, they resort to large-scale vandalism to get their points across. Anyone who works in a city with a large sodomite population eventually becomes used to seeing homosexual graffiti and annoying little fluorescent stickers plastered all over public and private property by groups like ACT-UP and Queer Nation.

One retired Marine colonel has suggested that we use the most common homosexual euphemisms against them with a tactic that might be called "reverse sensitization." For example, if anyone uses the word "gay" as a descriptive verb, ask them to clarify: "Excuse me, but when you refer to someone who is 'gay,' do you mean a happy and carefree person, or do you mean a sex pervert?"²⁴

Further Elaboration. Kirk and Pill further describe the details of the homosexual propaganda campaign;

"Without access to TV, radio, and the mainstream press, there will be no campaign ... While we're storming the battlements with salvos of ink, we should also warm the mainstream up a bit with a subtle national campaign on highway billboards. In simple, bold print on dark backgrounds, a series of unobjectionable messages should be introduced; "IN RUSSIA, THEY TELL YOU WHAT TO BE. IN AMERICA WE HAVE THE FREEDOM TO BE OURSELVES ... AND TO BE THE BEST," or "PEOPLE HELPING INSTEAD OF HATING — THAT'S WHAT AMERICA IS ALL ABOUT," and so on. Each sign will tap patriotic sentiment, each message will drill a seemingly agreeable proposition into mainstream heads — a "public service message" suited to our purposes. And, if their owners will permit it, each billboard will be signed, in slightly smaller letters, "Courtesy of the National Gay Task Force" — to build positive associations and get the public used to seeing such sponsorship.

"For openers, naturally, we must continue to encourage the appearance of favorable gay characters in films and TV shows. Daytime talk shows also remain a useful avenue for exposure" [emphasis added].

Further Analysis of the Tactic. Pro-homosexual ads have been appearing in hundreds of newspapers all over the United States for several years now. A typical piece shows several women smiling into the camera. They are all, of course, dressed in clothing that 'demonstrates' that they are

from all walks of life — welder, doctor, lawyer, and so on. The banner headline challenges "GUESS WHICH ONE IS THE LESBIAN," and concludes with "SURPRISE!! THEY ALL ARE!"

The ad goes on to describe how lesbians are just like you and me in every way. It is worth noting that virtually all of these ads have featured women only, because they appear much less threatening than men.

This Tactic Has Worked Very Well Indeed.

"Do you know the most powerful lobby in the entertainment business? Bigger than blacks or women's lib or any nationalist or racist group. It's the gays. If you don't have the approval of the Gay Media Task Force, you don't go on the air."

— Television producer James Komack.²⁵

Bad Guys But No Bad Gays. Most Christians are aware of the fact that homosexuals hold sway over the nation's media today.

Individuals members of virtually every group of any imaginable description are at least occasionally identified on television as "bad guys." This is not necessarily bad, since bad guys do, indeed, come from every group in society. The media shows us Jewish bad guys, Catholic bad guys, black, red, yellow, white, even *extraterrestrial* bad guys — but there is one group that is automatically and completely exempted from any negative connotation whatever in the media, even on a purely individual basis.

You will *never* see a homosexual "bad guy" in the media.

Why is this?

A Heavy Hand. Homosexuals are not portrayed as "bad" in any way because they have a very heavy influence in the media, and (as shown by the above Kirk/Pill quotes) they know that it is absolutely vital to their cause to convince the public that their condition is genetic and not acquired. It is also absolutely essential to ensure that no homosexual is ever depicted as having any character flaw or undesirable characteristic, so that the public will be lulled into believing, perhaps subliminally, that all homosexuals are sweet-natured, basically harmless folks who should be fully integrated into society without delay.

This type of media manipulation is fully recognized by the sodomites as an essential means to convincing the American public that sodomy is "just another lifestyle."

No Cure For Sure. As an example of such domination, the powerful homosexual lobby will *never* permit the release of any Hollywood or television movie or show that features any homosexual being "cured" or turning away from his perverted deathstyle. In a 1987 series of *TV Guide* articles, a

large group of television executives agreed that it would be *literally impossible* to produce a show with this theme.²⁶

The Homosexual Reality — A Big No-No.

Crushing Dissent. The homosexuals will ruthlessly crush any free expression that is not in lockstep with their peculiar worldview, particularly if that expression is intended to be shared with others.

For example, a summer 1988 episode of NBC's "Midnight Caller" originally portrayed a homosexual in less than glowing terms, so a handful of sodomites quickly organized and loudly demonstrated outside the set. The script was immediately changed, and the program executives bowed and scraped and apologized profusely.²⁷

Anita Bryant had been the Orange Bowl Parade commentator for NBC for nine years, until she "came out of the closet" to fight the radical homosexual agenda. NBC immediately dumped her and hired Rita Moreno, who had always been sympathetic towards homosexuals, and who had starred in the first widely-distributed major movie about homosexuality, *The Ritz*. *Time Magazine*, in its August 30, 1976 issue, flatly labeled it "a gay movie."

Moving On to Violence. Even more than pro-abortionists, promiscuous sodomite activists are the most violent and irrational group of people on earth.

Homosexuals by no means restrict themselves to loud and obscene protests when they are displeased with someone who has spoken out against them. They have shown their displeasure in hundreds of instances by physically destroying property and assaulting those who disagree with them.

The Sacramento *Union* learned this lesson after it published several editorials against California pro-abortion and pro-homosexual initiatives during the summer of 1990. Shortly thereafter, vandals destroyed more than a hundred of the paper's vending machines, causing more than \$45,000 of damage. The wrecked machines were plastered with ACT-UP stickers. ACT-UP is the group AIDS Coalition to Unleash Power, a sodomite activist group that physically and violently attacks those individuals who dare to oppose its perverted agenda in any way.²⁸

Even churches are not safe from the new legions of sodomite Brownshirts. In December of 1989, four Los Angeles area Catholic churches were defaced and vandalized by homosexual activists. Red paint was splashed everywhere and the words "Mahony murderer" were spraypainted on the church walls. ACT-UP posters were plastered on many windows.²⁹

Roger Mahony was the Archbishop of Los Angeles.

The response by the *Los Angeles Times*? The paper not only did *not* condemn the attacks, but publicized future activities of the Los Angeles chapter

of ACT-UP with the dates, places, and names of Catholic parishes to be targeted by the vandals!²⁹

Even Hollywood Is Fed Up. Even some of Hollywood's finest are becoming fed up with this glaring double standard and Nazi-like censorship. In addition to James Komack's statement, quoted above, screenwriter Earnest Kinov complained in 1985 that "You can handle homosexuality — as long as you handle it in a lovely, tolerant fashion that will not upset the gay liberation lobby."³⁰

In June of 1990, none other than *The Wall Street Journal* editorialized that it seems to be entirely permissible to discuss homosexuality, race, or gender, but *only* if you hold "the approved point of view."³¹

This restrictive policy is precisely the one held by sodomite groups. You can say whatever you want to about "Gay Rights," as long as you are in favor of them.

Our Media Hero — The Sodomite.

Evidence of Prevalent Bias. The American Family Association has monitored television shows dealing with homosexuality and has found that, with a single possible exception, *every one* of the more than 700 television shows dealing with the subject over the last five years has dealt with homosexuals as heroes or sensitive, caring people without a single character flaw.²⁶

A 1987 study by The Center for Media and Public Affairs noted that only *nine percent* of the persons depicted on television with AIDS are identified as homosexual or bisexual, when in reality, 73 percent of such persons have AIDS. One recent example was Ryan White, whose death by AIDS caused by a blood transfusion was a godsend for the homosexuals, who milked his memory for all it was worth.

This is in keeping with the homosexual lobby's attempt to define AIDS as *anything* but the "gay disease" it is.

The Reason.

Introduction. As the Lichter-Rothman studies on the source of media biases have shown, most members of the media feel that they should not only provide entertainment, but work for social change. This is evident in many recent depictions of homosexuals. Just three of the more blatant examples are described below.

"Welcome Home, Bobby." The February 22, 1986 prime-time CBS special "Welcome Home, Bobby" begins by showing a 16-year old who believes that he is 'sick' by being homosexual. Bobby is then seduced by a 35-year old homosexual, and the rest of the movie shows their

courtship, with dates, tender words and gestures, and expensive gifts. Literally everyone supports Bobby's homosexuality — his teachers, businessmen, even a Catholic priest — and they all tell him how perfectly normal this lifestyle is. These people are portrayed as intelligent, loving, and caring. The only holdout is Bobby's father, who is portrayed as a selfish, narrow-minded, judgmental bigot. But even he 'becomes enlightened' and 'comes to accept Bobby just the way he is.'³²

My Two Perverts. The April 7, 1986 television movie "My Two Loves" presents lesbianism as a perfectly normal lifestyle for a widow. She meets Marjorie, a veteran lesbian, who is given plenty of air time to extol the "many virtues of bisexuality." The numerous scenes of lesbianism include the two women in bed and strolling hand-in-hand down a street, happy as can be. ABC had hired a veteran lesbian/ feminist writer Rita Mae Brown, and TV scriptwriter Reginald Rose revealed that the network was not only willing but "eager" to air "My Two Loves."³³

"The Women of Brewster Place." The ABC March 19-20, 1988 special "The Women of Brewster Place," produced by Oprah Winfrey, centers around the lives of seven black women living in a ghetto. Naturally, a minister is depicted as a lecher who uses his influence to take women members of his congregation to bed. Miss Sophie, another Christian, is a hateful busybody who snoops and lectures, judges and gossips about everyone. She shouts at a caring, gracious, kind and humble lesbian at a meeting, and the lesbian runs out, crying. Sophie, of course, has a perpetual frown on her wrinkled face and the lesbian is a beauty who is always kind and nonjudgmental.³⁴

Mainstream America — Still "Homophobic."

Homosexuals like to say that public opinion is "maturing" or "becoming more enlightened" (i.e., people are becoming more accepting of perverted sex acts), but this conclusion, surprisingly, is dead wrong.

Tom Smith, director of the General Social Survey at the University of Chicago's National Opinion Research Center, says that "The basic survey finding is that moral approval of homosexuality during the past 20 years has shown very little change, and what little change there is has been a slight hardening of attitudes."

The NORC'S 1977 General Social Survey, the most authoritative study of national opinion trends, found that 67 percent of adults questioned said that sex between two adults of the same gender was "always wrong." 14 years later, in 1991, the same survey found that the people who held this belief had increased to 71 percent of the population.³⁵

This is a very important and encouraging point for Christian activists. However, if the media's pro-homosexual saturation campaign cannot budge society's distaste for sex perverts, then all hell is going to break loose when their values are forced down society's throat. There will be an incredibly violent backlash at all levels, which, of course, will be blamed entirely on Christians and anti-"gay rights" activists.

HOMOSEXUAL TACTIC #3: CONFUSE AND NEUTRALIZE THE CHURCHES

Statement of the Tactic. Kirk and Pill brilliantly and concisely summarize the strategy of infiltration and subversion in their book, as shown below.

"When conservative churches condemn gays, there are only two things we can do to confound the homophobia of true believers. First, we can use talk to muddy the moral waters. This means publicizing support for gays by more moderate churches ... Second, we can undermine the moral authority of homophobic churches by portraying them as antiquated backwaters, badly out of step with the times and with the latest findings of psychology. Against the mighty pull of Institutional Religion one must set the mightier draw of Science and Public Opinion (the shield and sword of that accursed "secular humanism"). Such an unholy alliance has worked against the churches before, on such topics as divorce and abortion. With enough open talk about the prevalence and acceptability of homosexuality, that alliance can work again here" [emphasis added].

The Use of "Desensitization." The homosexuals are logically using the same "desensitization" tactics against the Church that they do against the American public. As Kirk and Pill correctly assert, the same tactic worked with abortion.

This tactic is effective on a general scale, but the homosexuals additionally target specific areas of the Church with two other devastatingly effective tactics.

First, they organize pseudo-religious organizations for the specific purpose of creating confusion among Christians regarding authentic Biblical teaching on homosexuality. Such groups include Affirmation (Mormon), Dignity (Roman Catholic), Integrity (Episcopalian), and the Universal Fellowship of Metropolitan Community Churches (formerly the Sodomy Churches).

Secondly, the homosexuals use the influence of child molesters in the Church to undermine its moral authority. More than fifty homosexual Catholic

priests and more than 100 mainline Protestant ministers in this country have been charged with child molestation. Imagine the incredible damage that has been done to the image of the Christian Church and to the credibility that priests and ministers have enjoyed until this time.

It is very interesting to note that, if it is true that homosexuals were "born that way," as they so boldly assert, then *every one of these priests and ministers knew that he was a homosexual before he entered seminary!*

There is one interesting conclusion that might drawn from this fact: Many of these homosexuals purposely infiltrated the Church, hiding their homosexuality, then when they became priests and ministers, they *deliberately* molested young children to destroy the credibility of the Church!

Take, for example, the Dominican 'theologian' Father Edward Schillebeeckx of Holland, a homosexual with a police record for public indecent exposure. Schillebeeckx works tirelessly to undermine the teachings of the Catholic Church in Europe, and has done incalculable damage to the Church.

An organization that collects information on and exposes the conspiracy of known homosexuals subverting the Catholic church from within is;

The Priory of St. Dominic and St. Thomas
7200 West Division Street
River Forest, Illinois 60305

Homosexuals Ridicule Christian Beliefs.

Homosexual author Michael Swift claims that sodomites are 'masters of wit and ridicule.' He is certainly right on *that* score.

Take for example the "Sisters of Perpetual Indulgence," a self-described "order of gay male nuns" whose vows are to "expiate stigmatic guilt and promulgate universal joy." These sodomites dress up as Catholic nuns, and then take names like Sister Homocycle Motorsexual; Sister Sleaze Du Jour; Mother Inferior; Sister Florence Nightmare, R.N.; Sister Boom Boom; Sister Mad, Power-Hungry Bitch; Sister Rosanna Hosanna Fellabella; Sister Missionary Position; Sister Chanel 2001; Sister Sadie Sadie the Rabbi Lady; Sister Helen Damnation; Sister Opiate of the Masses; Sister Atrociata von Tasteless; Sister Exposita; and Sister Perpetually Pruretic Prostate.³⁶

Other gaggles of anti-religious transvestite perverts include the "Sisters of the Guiltless Procession" of Virginia Beach, the "Sisters of Perpetual Motion" of Atlanta, and the "Sisters of Constant Pleasure" of Washington, D.C.

When Pope John Paul II visited San Francisco in 1987, the "Sisters" "canonized" Harvey Milk, the murdered homosexual city supervisor, and then conducted a parody of the Roman Catholic Mass. They handed out foil-wrapped condoms at "communion," and referred to them as "our holy

savior," who was to "vouchsafe the safety of our sexual play." The enthusiastic "congregation" was then instructed to inflate the condoms with "the guilt and shame organized religion has foisted" on them, and then pop them.³⁷

Of course, the homosexuals had their Communist hangers-on get into the act, as well. One poster circulated by the so-called "Anti-God and Country Brigade" featured wind-up figures of the Pope, Ayatollah Khomeini, and Jerry Falwell, and bore the caption "If God is so great, how come he has spokesmen like these?"³⁷

The "ministries" of the Sisters of Perpetual Indulgence include "blessing" venereal disease clinics and assuring everyone that having VD is "nothing to be worried or ashamed about;" passing out buttons that say "YOU DESERVE A FUCK TODAY;" and distributing "Perpetually Indulgent Rainchecks" which promise, among other things, "a fabulous blowjob," "prolonged titwork," "a scrumptious scat scene," and "a fuck you won't forget."³⁸

A "scat scene," for those people with cast-iron stomachs who *really* want to know, is when sodomites congregate and defecate on each other, and then smear the feces all over their bodies.

HOMOSEXUAL TACTIC #4: SLANDER AND STEREOTYPE CHRISTIANS

Statement of the Tactic. Kirk and Pill further refine their tactic of taking advantage of the victim status by actually making normal people who oppose them look like the perverts;

"Make the victimizers look bad. At a later stage of the media campaign for gay rights — long after other gay ads have become commonplace — it will be time to get tough with remaining opponents. To be blunt, they must be vilified ... Our goal here is twofold. First, we seek to replace the mainstream's self-righteous pride about its homophobia with shame and guilt. Second, we intend to make the anti-gays look so nasty that average Americans will want to dissociate themselves from such types.

"The public should be shown images of ranting homophobes whose secondary traits and beliefs disgust middle America. These images might include: The Ku Klux Klan demanding that gays be burned alive or castrated; bigoted southern ministers drooling with hysterical hatred to a degree that looks both comical and deranged; menacing punks, thugs, and convicts speaking coolly about the "fags" they have killed or would like to kill; a tour of Nazi concentration camps

where homosexuals were tortured or gassed ...

"These images should be combined with those of their gay victims by a method propagandists call the "bracket technique." For example, for a few seconds, an unctuous, beady-eyed Southern preacher is seen, pounding the pulpit in rage about "those sick, abominable creatures." While his tirade continues over the soundtrack, the picture switches to pathetic photos of badly beaten persons, or to photos of gays who look decent, harmless, and likable; and then we cut back to the poisonous face of the preacher, and so forth. The contrast speaks for itself. The effect is devastating."

Analysis of the Tactic. Notice how the sodomites, who constantly stress non-judgmentalism and compassion as the highest good, feel perfectly free to slander, vilify, and lie about Christians. This is a brilliant example of the Neoliberal double-standard, and those who oppose the radical sodomite agenda should use the *same weapons* to fight back. We, after all, have much more disgusting material to work with than our opponents do!

Normal people have a great advantage in using this tactic, because all we have to do is portray the homosexual as *he really is* in order to win. Notice that, when they attack their opponents, the homosexuals focus attention on the Ku Klux Klan and the Nazis — the tiniest minority of existing Americans. Anti-"gay rights" activists can use the same tactics. A thirty-second TV spot as follows would hit 'Middle America' with the force of a bomb and would be devastating to the "Gay Rights" movement;

- * A shot of a couple of obviously "Q-Type" male homosexuals in black leather planting a sloppy French kiss on each other's lips;
- * A view of the North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA) marching in a "gay pride" parade, while the voice-over reads their research statement that claims that sex with adults will cure thumb-sucking;
- * Brief descriptions of a few of the many deranged homosexual mass murderers and child molesters, along with bloody pictures of their victims;
- * A lingering shot of a few obese and truly ugly male "drag queens" and transvestites; and
- * A view of a typical S&M dungeon (preferably spattered with fresh human blood).

The Trigger Words. Those people who have had the courage to fight coercive and unjust "gay rights" laws are invariably pigeonholed by the homophile press and, of course, by the "tolerant" sodomites themselves. This is a purely offensive tactic and is meant to cast "gay rights" opponents in the role of oppressors of helpless, innocent,

cowering "gays."

In the opening salvo of any "gay rights" battle, homosexuals splatter their opponents with a standard slew of uncomplimentary labels, the most popular of which are;

- * "homophobes;"
- * "bigots;"
- * "Nazis;"
- * "hate-filled;"
- * "discriminatory;" and
- * "ignorant."

It is very useful for anti-"gay rights" activists to know what these words mean and to be able to turn them against their users in a form of verbal karate. The following paragraphs examine each word in detail.

"Homophobe." The word "homophobe" did not even exist until about 15 years ago. It was designed by homophile propagandists purely as a device to label and summarily pigeonhole and dismiss those who opposed them. It is the only one of the above labels that has some truth to it. Many people are frightened and disgusted by what homosexuals do to each other and to innocent people, and are scared of the implications that their perverted morality and lousy physical health have for society.

If an anti-"gay rights" activist can effectively describe homosexual activities to an audience, he might want to proudly claim the title "homophobe," just as the sex perverts have claimed the label "queer" for themselves. But this must be done only after he has properly defined to an audience just what it is that he is alarmed about.

"Bigot." The *Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary* defines a "bigot" as "one obstinately or intolerantly devoted to his own church, party, belief, or opinion."

Real Christians (not pro-homosexual "children of a looser God") are certainly devoted to their churches and their beliefs, but, by the same token, homosexuals are also committed to *their* beliefs.

The key word here is "intolerantly," which, according to the *Webster's*, means "unable or unwilling to endure criticism." "Intolerance" is certainly an ingrained characteristic of every promiscuous sodomite activist. Any debate will clearly demonstrate this fact. If the anti-"gay rights" activist criticizes any aspect of the sodomite lifestyle, or if he dares to go so far as to make fun of some ridiculous sodomite practice like sado-masochism, the homosexuals in the audience will go absolutely crazy. By contrast, the homosexual debater will incessantly attack Christian beliefs and the Christian debater himself, but will get only a calm and rational answer.

This contrast will decisively demonstrate to an audience who the *real* bigots are.

To further demonstrate the reality of homosexual bigotry, the anti-"gay rights" activist should challenge his opponent to name a single instance where a large crowd of Christians have broken into a homosexual meeting and disrupted it with violence and harassment. Then the Christian can describe some of the incidents where homosexuals have blocked highways, broken into churches and assaulted parishioners, and shouted down speakers who had messages that they did not like. He might describe some of the incidents listed earlier in this chapter; the "Falwell Game," the attacks on Catholic churches by raving sodomites, and the ordeal of Pastor Chuck McIlhenny. Then he might read a couple of the sodomite "vows of violence" listed in Figure 11 and challenge his opponent to name a similar vow made by any Christian.

Finally, he might verbally inquire of the audience who the *real* bigots are.

"Nazi." Sodomite activists commonly cast their opponents in the role of "oppressive, dominating Nazis/Fascists." During any drive to repeal or oppose laws enacted under the auspices of "gay rights," a favorite tactic of the homosexuals is to plaster pictures of Adolf Hitler literally everywhere and compare him and his Nazis to whatever group is taking a stand against them.

This is an absolutely textbook-perfect example of *transference*, where a group of people project their most undesirable qualities onto their opponents in an attempt to pull them down to a common low moral level.

The very best way to shoot down the derogatory "Nazi" comparison in a debate is to quote the homosexuals themselves and show one or two transparencies of Nazi-related homosexual advertisements.

Eric Pollard, a charter member of ACT-UP, revealed in the homosexual newspaper the Washington Blade that "ACT-UP's subversive tactics ... were drawn largely from the voluminous *Mein Kampf*, which some of us studied as a working model."³⁸

Mein Kampf, of course, was Adolf Hitler's *magnum opus*, describing his time in prison and his vision and tactics for implementing the climb of the Third Reich to absolute power.

It is interesting to note the reaction of sodomites when someone brings up the fact that Hitler's strongarm specialists, the Brown Shirts, were basically a homosexual club.³⁸

It is also interesting to note that about five percent of the sexual advertisements and classifieds in *The Advocate* Magazine — considered to be the "voice of the mainstream gay rights movement" — feature a strongly Nazi theme.

For example, the April 9, 1991 issue of *The Advocate* featured a number of Nazi-related ads, including "NAZI ANYONE? For Info write to:

National Socialist League, Box 26496A, CA 90026," and "ACHTUNG! Teutonic Lord Muscle Master..."³⁹

Note that no "mainstream" heterosexual publication like *Time* or *Newsweek* carries recruiting ads for Nazi or White supremacist organizations. Note also that there were absolutely no letters of protest over this advertisement featured in subsequent issues of *The Advocate*.

The Advocate also features half- and full-page sexual advertisements that feature nearly naked men clothed in bits of Nazi regalia, the most common of which is a Nazi stormtrooper's hat. An anti-"gay rights" debater should ask his opponent when he last observed any such advertisements in a "mainline" heterosexual publication.

Domination and submission are very big themes in homosexual pornography, and the natural "dominant" personalities are both legitimate and illegitimate authority figures. The Nazis represent the ultimate in dominant authority figures, and so they and other racists and fascists figure heavily in homosexual porn, as evidenced by movie and book titles uncovered by the 1986 Attorney General's Commission on Pornography. These included;

- * "White Masters, Black Slave Girls;"
- * "Hot Nazi Master;"
- * "Jap Sadist's Virgin Slave;"
- * "Raped by Arab Terrorists;"
- * The *Desert Peach* comic series, which feature many *explicitly homosexual* 'heroes' in full Nazi regalia, including the title character.

It is curious indeed that a group that compares itself to Blacks and Jews and women has such a high percentage of Nazi advertisements combined with an almost complete absence of Blacks and Jews and women. According to the most exhaustive study ever done of homosexual advertisements, less than *two percent* of the 446,000 "sex wanted" ads placed in *The Advocate* over a twenty-year period featured minorities or women. Almost all of the ads expressed a strong preference for the homosexual "dream man" — the muscular blonde and blue-eyed Aryan type.³⁹

It is interesting to note that Black sodomites feel disenfranchised from the movement that alleges to represent them. Marlon Riggs, the Black sodomite who made the homosexual porn film "Tongues Untied," decried this blatant racism when he complained of the "racism that confronts Black men" and said that he was refused entrance to a homosexual bar because of his color. He also said that he was "an invisible man in the great White gay mecca" of San Francisco.⁴⁰

One final word: Homosexuals debaters are completely predictable, just as abortophile debaters are. Therefore, any anti-"gay rights" debater *will* be accused of "being fascinated by homosexual erotic literature" and he *will* be accused of being a "closet

FIGURE 11

"If [AIDS] research money is not forthcoming at a certain level by a certain date, all gay males should give blood. Whatever action is required to get national attention is valid. If that includes blood terrorism, so be it."

— Homosexual activist Robert Schwab, quoted in Kirk Kidwell. "Homosexuals Flex Muscle in Washington." *American Family Association Journal*, January 1988, pages 6 to 8.

"I think the time for violence has now arrived. I don't personally think I'm the guy with the guts to do it, but I'd like to see an AIDS terrorist army, like the Irgun which led to the state of Israel [the Irgun was a Zionist army originating in the mid-1930s, which slaughtered and maimed hundreds of women and children]."

— Homosexual playwright Larry Kramer, founder of ACT-UP (the AIDS Coalition to Unleash Power), in the *Wall Street Journal*, May 8, 1990.

"I think we should blow up Gracie Mansion [the New York governor's residence] ... One of my favorite notions is that we make fake blood and throw bottles of it in public places, and shout, "This is AIDS blood!" Let them think that it is. We have to scare people. We have to make their lives uncomfortable. I think we should be tying up whole cities. We should cripple this country. We should throw bombs. We should set fires. We should stop traffic. We should surround the White House."

— Larry Kramer, *The Advocate*, August 18, 1987. Also quoted in Kirk Kidwell. "Homosexuals Flex Muscle in Washington." *American Family Association Journal*, January 1988, pages 6 to 8.

"We're not here to make friends, we're here to raise the issues. We are an activist organization, and activism is fueled by anger, so people should not be surprised when that anger erupts in ways that not everyone approves of ... We have protests, which include taking over the opening plenary session of the AIDS conference in Montreal, blocking the Golden Gate Bridge, and protesting endlessly here in New York. We have telephone zaps where we tie up switchboards. We purchased millions of dollars of tickets when Northwest Airlines refused to carry AIDS people as passengers, tickets that weren't paid for, of course. Because we are gay people and have wonderful taste and can put on wonderful shows, our demonstrations are usually very theatrical ..."

— Larry Kramer, *Time Magazine*, February 5, 1989.

"We should have shut down the subway and burned down city hall. I think rioting is a valid tactic and should be tried ... If someone took out [killed] Jesse Helms or William Dannemeyer of California, I would be the first to stand up and applaud."

— ACT-UP member Michael Petrelis, quoted in Michael Willrich. "Uncivil Disobedience." *Mother Jones*. December 1990, page 16.

"It's hard to refrain from taking this man [Pat Buchanan] by the throat and squeezing as hard as you can while you look into his ugly, disgusting face and watch the eyeballs burst and pop out of their sockets. Or maybe you feel like stepping on his face and squishing his demented brain until the rot oozes out of it and onto the pavement. I have no problem with imagining violence against this wacko..."

— Michelangelo Signorile, editor-at-large of the sodomite magazine *Outweek*, quoted in *National Review*, June 24, 1991.

gay." In other words, the sodomite will vigorously try to "out" any person who opposes him in public.

The responses to these inevitable attacks are varied in nature, but the anti-"gay rights" debater might admit that he is indeed "fascinated" by homosexual porn, just as any normal person would

be "fascinated" by something horrible like a human corpse rotting in his front yard. And he might respond to the accusation that he is a "closet gay" by pointing out that, under this flawed logic, members of the audience who are against child abuse are "latent child abusers" themselves. The

HOMOSEXUAL VOWS OF VIOLENCE

"At least in my ungoverned imagination I can fuck somebody without a rubber or I can, in the privacy of my own skull, douse [Senator] helms with a bucket of gasoline and set his putrid ass on fire or throw [Congressman] William Dannemeyer off the Empire State Building ... [Cardinal John O'Connor] is the world's most active liar about condoms and safer-sex ... This fat cannibal from that house of walking swastikas up on Fifth Avenue should lose his church tax-exempt status and pay retroactive taxes from the last couple centuries. Shut down our clinics and we will shut down your church."

— AIDS-infected homosexual David Wojnarowicz, writing in an NEA-funded art catalog. Quoted in Congressman Dana Rorhacher. "Congress Continues Funding Pornographic, Anti-Christian 'Art' With Tax Dollars." *American Family Association Journal*, January 1990, page 20. Also see "NEA Continues Funding Anti-Christian Art, Pornography With Tax Dollars." *American Family Association Journal*, May 1990, pages 1 and 13. Also see "Radical New York Homosexual Artist-Activist Sues AFA, Wildmon for \$5,000,000." *American Family Association Journal*, July 1990, pages 1 and 22.

"I shall torture you during the daytime, and will keep you from a peaceful sleep at night."

— From Larry Kramer's open letter to New York Mayor Ed Koch, quoted in John Leo's "When Activism Becomes Gangsterism." *U.S. News and World Report*, February 5, 1990, page 18.

"Let's make the Christmas season miserable — block traffic, stink-bomb department stores, disable automated teller machines and book up flights to bring attention to AIDS. A lot of people are dying and there's a lot of inattention from the government. No major change occurs in society except through trauma and through catalysts."

— Spokesman for GRINCH (Gay Retaliation for Inexcusable Negligence and Criminal Homophobia), *Columbus Dispatch*, October 16, 1989.

"If we think, for instance, that HIV testing programs are wrong, and health officials are compiling data on people that they have no right to, I'm saying that a possibility might be to destroy files. Do I want to give anybody ideas? Sure!"

— Homosexual activist Andy Humm, New York City, *The Advocate*, September 29, 1987. Also quoted in Kirk Kidwell. "Homosexuals Flex Muscle in Washington." *American Family Association Journal*, January 1988, pages 6 and 8.

During Oregon's bitter 1992 fight over Ballot Measure 9, which would have prohibited local jurisdictions from enacting ordinances giving sodomites special rights, the homosexuals repeatedly promised violence against supporters of Measure 9. Two of the flyers that were stapled to telephone poles all over Portland said;

QUEER KNIVES
QUEER MISSILES
QUEER FIRE

QUEER GUNS
QUEER TANKS
QUEER WARFARE
NO ON 9 IS A GOOD IDEA.

QUEER BULLETS
QUEER TRENCHES
QUEER PATRIOTS

"VOTE NO ON 9 OR WE SHOOT THE FISH."
(picture of a Christian fish underneath the slogan).

premise that anyone who opposes something actually *practices* that activity is appallingly stupid and should be exposed as such.

"Hateful." One of the most effective tactics used by sodomites is their pitiable bleating about the "tidal wave of hate crimes" directed against them by

"homophobic bigots." In many cities (San Francisco included, of course), homosexuals use permanent paint and templates to make two-dimensional monuments to "bashed gays" on city streets, and God help anyone who paints them over or defaces them.

Homosexuals have sworn vengeance against their enemies, have promised mass murder, represent eight of the top ten serial killers in our country's history, and do things to each other for *fun* that a *normal* person would not even do to his *worst enemy*.

And then they turn around and call *Christians* "full of hate!"

The proper response to this accusation is a vigorous and decisive condemnation of the "gay rights" advocate as a hypocrite, followed by a vivid description of an example of hateful anti-homosexual behavior directed against Christians (such as the attacks on Pastor McIlhenny or the "Sisters of Perpetual Indulgence," as described above). This should be wrapped up with a couple of quotes by homosexuals swearing violence and with a description of sodomites disrupting a church service and assaulting parishioners.

It is very curious indeed that the same group of perverts that constantly squawks about violence and "gay-bashing" commonly *advertises* for extreme violence in its magazines.

The two magazines that are considered to be most representative of "gay" culture are *The Advocate* and the now-defunct *Outweek Magazine*. Typical examples of advertising for violent treatment in these two magazines are shown below.

After describing these ads and other homosexual activities, it is amusing indeed to sit back and watch a sodomite try to explain to an audience why some people like to be beat up and abused in homosexual "dungeons" built specifically for that purpose, but when somebody does exactly the same thing to them on the street, then it is suddenly a "hate crime" and "gay bashing." It is also amusing to ask how the members a group of people that is constantly boasting about its intelligence would pay twenty bucks for a "stinky stained jock," when such a 'treasure' could be obtained free with a couple of hours of hard labor.

One statement that is sure to get an outraged response from sodomites and a chuckle from normal onlookers is an innocent observation that "gays" should *enjoy* getting beat up by "homophobes."

The pervasive Neoliberal double standard is particularly strong among sodomites, who feel free to ridicule and slander their opposition, but squawk loudly and indignantly when anyone pokes fun at *them*.

One of the most egregious examples of this double standard was recently produced by the San Francisco video game company RJ Best when it released the action game "Gay Blade." The first

EXAMPLES OF VIOLENT ADVERTISEMENTS IN "MAINLINE" HOMOSEXUAL MAGAZINES

***BRUTALITY ...** Attractive white male, 28, seeks extreme masochist under 35 — any race, who seriously wants violent, brutal pounding, no holds barred. Should be reasonably well put together & able to take excruciating pain on all parts of the body. Heavy scenes only."

***RAINMAKERS: 7TH YEAR!!** Watersports and enemas.

***SMELLY JOCKS PLUS:** * Stinky stained jocks \$20 * Smelly gym socks \$20*

***SPIT!!** Raunchy dudes who give or take thick hockers right in the face, Dom. V/A, etc."

***LASHMATES:** National whip/spank club.

***ENEMA VIDEOS:** Doctor and young patient, enema scene ... enemas, urinating ... 2 very young men are examined & humiliated by sadistic doctor.

***DIAPER GUY:** Wet pants/bed, watersports, spank fantasy/true stories, photos, products."

References. Upper: *Outweek Magazine*, April 10, 1991. Lower: *The Advocate*, April 9, 1991, pages 5 to 68.

screen of this game tells the player that his assignment is to eliminate "Bible-thumping lunatics, rabid politicians, and other vile entities."⁴¹

The mainline press did not make a peep about this game.

Now try to imagine what the media moguls would have done if some Christian group had produced a video game that instructed the player to kill "simpering queers, transvestites, and other sex perverts."

Discriminatory. The *Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary* defines "discrimination" to mean "to make a difference in treatment or favor on a basis other than individual merit."

The problem here is that sodomites and Christians have radically different definitions of "individual merit." Homosexuals think that their private lives should be judged entirely separate from their public lives.

A classic example is the sodomite Congressman Gerry Studds, whom one major newspaper described as "The avowed homosexual who was censured by the House of Representatives for having had sex with a teen-age male Congressional page. In fact, Studds had seduced the page, after giving

him dinner and drinks at his apartment, and tried to seduce two others. Studds showed no remorse over his behavior.⁴²

Studds also ran a homosexual prostitution ring out of his Washington, D.C. apartment.

After this disgusting episode, one homosexual political action committee (PAC) poured \$10,000 into Studds' reelection fund and urged voters to "reward his courage" and significantly urged them to "help make Gerry Studds a symbol of hope for all gay men and lesbians."⁴²

The term "discrimination" is popular with the average promiscuous sodomite because he *really believes* that a person's moral life can be separated from his practical life, i.e., we shouldn't believe that a person will lie and cheat at work just because he lies and cheats in sexual matters.

Christians tend to look at the "whole man," which is a common-sense approach to life. If a person (whether homosexual or heterosexual) has made a mess of his personal life because he cheats on his wife, is an alcoholic, and beats his kids, we believe that he will be less than an ideal employee (or renter), and we are generally correct.

A second point to remember when considering the term "discrimination" is that it is traditionally associated with the repression of the civil rights of *genuine* minority groups, which are comprised of people who were born with a non-White skin color, or with some type of physical or mental handicap.

Homosexuals are certainly not a genuine "minority" or "civil rights group," because their behavior is *elective*, not inborn, as described in Chapter 3, "Homosexual Orientation." Sodomites are trying to paint themselves as a group worthy of legal protection under civil rights laws, but this makes no more sense than a parallel attempt by any other group that engages in illicit or illegal behavior — rapists, embezzlers, and White supremacists, to name a few.

To imply that homosexuals are somehow economically disadvantaged like *real* minority groups is absurd. Most normal people are sick of hearing sodomites whine about how hard it is for them to hold jobs and how they occupy the lowest rung of the ladder in many corporations.

The truth is exactly the opposite of what the sods would like us to believe. According to the *Wall Street Journal*, homosexuals have a much higher per-capita income and rate of college graduates than normal people. They also hold more high-level jobs and travel much more often than normal people, as shown below.

COMPARISON OF ECONOMIC INDICATORS OF HOMOSEXUAL AND NORMAL PERSONS

	<u>Homosexuals</u>	<u>National Average</u>
Average annual household income	\$55,430	\$32,144
College graduate	59.6%	18.0%
Professional/managerial positions	49.0%	15.9%
Overseas travel in 1987	65.8%	14.0%
Frequent fliers in 1987	26.5%	1.9%

Reference. *Wall Street Journal*, July 18, 1991, page B1. Data provided by the United States Census Bureau and the Simmons Market Research Bureau.

The per-capita income of sodomites is even higher than that implied in the above figure, because they have an average of only 1.6 persons per household as compared to normal people, who have an average of 1.8 children and an overall average of 3.1 people per household, including single people.

Speaking of households, one myth that the more ignorant element of the public seems distressingly eager to accept is the portrait of the "committed and loving homosexual couple." If this myth is accepted, it would, of course, be the strongest "proof" that sodomites are just like normal people.

Sodomites especially focus on the image of the "committed and loving" pair of homosexuals when they agitate for marriage rights and domestic partner benefits, but, in reality, such 'bonding' is extremely rare. Advertising in *The Advocate* showed less than *one percent* of homosexuals were looking for a monogamous relationship. 99 percent advertised for casual sex.

Only two percent of homosexuals could be classified as monogamous or even "semi-monogamous" (ten or fewer lifetime sexual partners).^{39,43} Additionally, the average homosexual "marriage" lasts less than two years — and half of the "partners" cheat incessantly during that short time span.

"Ignorant." When used as an epithet, this word usually means that a person is lacking in both knowledge and common sense. It is generally used in conjunction with the word "bigot," i.e., "Those who oppose gay rights laws are just ignorant bigots."

Any Christian who enters the "gay rights" debate had better *not* be ignorant. He should know a lot about the homosexual orientation and psychology, about their practices, and about their tactics. In other words, he must not only be informed, he must have a cast-iron constitution.

If a pro-"gay rights" debater uses the term "ignorant" in public, the Christian might point out that homosexuals live an average of 31 years less than normal people, as described in Chapter 7, "Homosexual Practices." He might highlight the fact that homosexuals commit suicide at five times the national average, carry an *average* of three sexually-transmitted diseases, and are the most unhappy and addicted group people on earth.

Then the Christian might ask "now *who's* ignorant?"

Unfortunately for Christians, it is the *public* that is woefully unknowledgable about homosexual practices. If anti-"gay rights" activists could only fully inform the individual members of the public about the disgusting and dangerous things that sodomites do to each other and to innocent children, the resulting outcry would drive them back into the closet where they belong.

HOMOSEXUAL TACTIC #5: BAIT AND SWITCH: HIDE TRUE NATURE

Statement of the Tactics. Kirk and Pill say that homosexuals must;

"Give protectors a just cause. Few straight women, and even fewer straight men, will want to defend homosexuality boldly as such. Most would rather attach their awakened principle of justice or law to some general desire for consistent and fair treatment in society. Our campaign should not demand direct support for homosexual practices, but should instead take anti-discrimination as its theme ... The homophobes clothe their emotional revulsion in the daunting robes of religious dogma, so defenders of gay rights must be ready to counter dogma with principle."

"Make gays look good. In order to make a Gay Victim sympathetic to straights, you have to portray him as Everyman. But an additional theme of the campaign should be more aggressive and upbeat: The campaign should paint gays as

superior pillars of society. Yes, yes, we know — this trick is so old it creaks. Other minorities use it all the time in ads that announce proudly, "Did you know that this Great Man (or Woman) was [gay]?"

"But the message is vital for all those straights who still picture gays as "queer" people — shadowy, lonesome, frail, drunken, suicidal, child-snatching misfits. Along the same lines, we shouldn't overlook the Celebrity Endorsement. The celebrities can be straight (God bless you, Ed Asner, wherever you are), or gay" [emphasis added].

Analysis of the Tactic. The homosexuals believe that, by "identifying" famous people as sodomites, some of their 'glory' will rub off on the current sodomite-rights movement.

This is a fine example of the very common Neoliberal tactic of history revisionism. As sodomite writer Michael Swift admitted in the essay that is included in Chapter 4, "We shall rewrite history, history filled and debased with your heterosexual lies and distortions. We shall portray the homosexuality of the great leaders and thinkers who have shaped the world ..."⁴⁴

The sodomite's favorite so-called famous "gays" are probably Plato and Socrates, who both spoke of the "beauty of love between men." The sods also claim that Michelangelo was a homosexual, based solely on an attempt by a notorious criminal named Aretino to blackmail him.⁴⁵

For people who are supposed to be so smart, homosexuals are certainly not historians or linguists. Language and words change meaning through the years — and particularly through the centuries.

Plato and Socrates, of course, were speaking not of *physical* love, not even of *emotional* love, but of *spiritual* love in the same manner described by Jesus Christ.

Homosexuals, of course, will not take the time to search the primary sources for the truth — both Plato (in *The Phaedrus*) and Socrates (in *The Laws*) condemned homosexual acts.

After all, what does "Platonic love" mean, other than *nonsexual* love?

The tactic of "history revisionism" can be countered by listing a few very undesirable homosexuals, including the many sodomite serial killers and mass murderers. It is useful to point out that, even though sodomites claim to make up only 5 to 10 percent of the population in this country (a gross exaggeration), they comprise more than *forty percent* of all mass murderers and serial killers (for documentation, see Chapter 7, "Homosexual Practices").

**HOMOSEXUAL TACTIC #6:
INTIMIDATE WITH VIOLENCE AND VANDALISM**

"Great Sinners Against Yahweh."

Introduction. The sodomites must conceal the incredibly vicious tactics they are using in their drive to gain "equality." After all, "victims" do not usually attack people physically and in the press.

Anyone who has dealt with sodomite activists knows that they are extremely vicious. The Bible correctly labels them "vicious men, great sinners against Yahweh" (Genesis 13:13).

However, once in a while, the sod's elaborately constructed facade slips just a little, and we get a glimpse of their true nature. The following incidents and quotes show that sodomites may be angry, but they are definitely *not* "gentle."

Attack On a Cathedral. Homosexuals and pro-abortionists belonging to the groups ACT-UP (AIDS Contracted Through Unspeakable Perversions) and WHAM (Women's Health Action Mobilization) stormed New York's St. Patrick's Cathedral on December 10, 1989, assaulting parishioners, disrupting Cardinal John O'Connor's Mass by screaming and shoving people, and desecrating the consecrated Host by throwing it on the ground and stamping on it. Outside, hundreds of screaming sodomites burned Cardinal O'Connor in effigy and attacked passersby, all because the Cardinal had refused to toe their immoral "safe sex" line.³⁷

The placards the sods carried displayed slogans such as;

**'MARY SHOULD HAVE HAD AN ABORTION'
'CARDINAL O'KILLER'
'CHRIST WAS A HOMOSEXUAL'
'DEATH TO THE CHURCH'
'ADOLPH HITLER — A CATHOLIC LEADER'
'FUCK THE CHURCH!'**

It is obvious to even the most casual observer that these posters are not meant to merely protest; their messages directly attack Christianity and are meant to ridicule the most cherished beliefs of Catholics.

After the invasion of St. Patrick's cathedral, ACT-UP issued a press statement saying that its cause is "... important enough [to allow us] to invade any space, to disrupt any speech."

The organizers of the sacrilege — the self-proclaimed "Safe Sex Six" — were sentenced by Manhattan Criminal Court Judge Jo Ann Ferdinand to from 75 to 100 hours of community service. She refused to imprison or fine them, saying that she

"admired their commitment," and compared them to Mahatma Gandhi and Martin Luther King, a comparison that Ray Kerrison of the *New York Post* found "... so utterly bizarre that it besmirches the memory of two genuine historic figures."⁴⁶

In December of 1990, in defiance of a court order resulting from the attack one year earlier, sodomites broke into the Mass once again and made off with consecrated Hosts, which they gleefully displayed outside.⁴⁷

Speaking of the original invasion, San Francisco member Ggreg Taylor acknowledged that ACT-UP might even be damaging the cause of the homosexual movement as a whole when he said that "It is ACT-UP's job to be disruptive and it is the job of other AIDS groups to pick up the pieces."

Like rabid dogs, the sodomites will viciously attack even those who are trying to help them. Ironically, Cardinal O'Connor has probably done more than anyone else to help AIDS patients in New York City. His Archdiocese operates a 300-bed facility exclusively for AIDS patients, and he plans to construct 500 more beds. Additionally, O'Connor has frequently worked directly with AIDS patients himself.

It is no surprise that mainline newspapers that carefully examine every breath taken by Operation Rescue and other pro-lifers for the slightest trace of racism, sexism, or homophobia, simply ignore the hate and bigotry of the sodomites.

Religious Intolerance. In 1989 and 1990, homosexuals waged a continuing war of vandalism and outright destruction against Catholic churches in Los Angeles. Sodomite attackers calling themselves "Greater Religious Responsibility" claimed responsibility for vicious attacks against Archbishop Roger Mahony, calling him a "murderer" for opposing their "safe sex" programs and for labeling the use of condoms "immoral."²⁹

They attacked the Cathedral of St. Mary of the Assumption in Los Angeles, desecrating it with bloody-red hand prints and pornographic photographs of perverted sex acts plastered on the windows.²⁹ ACT-UP posters were pasted everywhere.

At St. Catherine's, they nailed a ten-foot cross festooned with plastic penises and used condoms to the church door. They smeared the chancery with animal blood and entrails that appeared to be the products of Satanic sacrifices.

At the traditional Christmas Day 1990 Mass at St. Mary's in Washington, D.C., ACT-UP and other sodomite groups invaded the church, destroyed candle stands, assaulted parishioners, and noisily shouted and displayed obscene placards.⁴⁸

One of the favorite tactics of these violent groups is to invade ordination Masses, surround the newly-ordained priests and pelt them with condoms.⁴⁷

Oppose Us — and [] Dr. Chuck McIlhenny has been pastor of San Francisco's First Orthodox Presbyterian Church for 17 years. In 1989, he exercised his Constitutional rights of free speech and assembly and helped engineer the defeat of a domestic partnership law that would have forced the public to accept homosexual immorality by compelling everyone to treat two sodomites as a family. Anyone who did not willingly comply would be heavily fined or jailed.

As one of the city's few politically active pastors, McIlhenny and his family became the focus of intense and vicious sodomite hate. For three years, they received thousands of threatening and harassing phone calls 24 hours a day, and many callers swore to sodomize and kill the McIlhenny's three young daughters.⁴⁹

McIlhenny's home and church were firebombed. In 1990, sodomite groups repeatedly vandalized the church and home with graffiti like "Dykes for Choice," and attacked the crisis pregnancy center housed in the church. Cowardly, skulking sodomites broke the church's windows so many times the parishioners boarded them up permanently.⁴⁹

Terroristic Temper Tantrum. When California Governor Pete Wilson vetoed the "gay rights" legislation sent to his desk in 1991, hundreds of screaming sodomites rioted and overpowered police. They grabbed wooden police barriers and used them to smash the heavy plate glass in several office buildings, and then used the broken glass like Frisbees, pitching them at the knees of police. At least one policeman had his kneecaps shattered by this technique. The rioting sodomites set fire to one building, causing \$250,000 in damages.

In keeping with greater police department "sensitivity" towards "gays," there were no arrests.⁵⁰

Now consider what the police and the government would do to pro-lifers who rioted in the street as the sodomites did.

Lesbian-Run Abortion Mills. It seems natural that sodomites would eventually get involved in negative eugenics in a big way. From their point of view, homosexuality is a biological "good" and heterosexuality is a biological "bad" (read sodomite Michael Swift's essay in Chapter 4 for more evidence of the existence of homosexual eugenics).

It is common knowledge to most pro-life picketers that many abortion mills are owned, operated, and staffed primarily by lesbians. One of these is the Routh Street Women's Clinic in San Francisco, which is operated by self-proclaimed lesbian Charlotte Taft. It kills 4,000 babies every

year and simultaneously operates an artificial insemination program called "Another Choice." The overwhelming majority of those who take advantage of this service are lesbians.⁵¹

In summary, this facility kills babies for heterosexuals and grows babies for homosexuals. It is easy to imagine what would happen if the situation were reversed, and a hospital only allowed abortions for mothers if they were sex perverts.

Playing the "Falwell Game." Some sodomites commonly engage in organized and illegal telephone harassment directed against their perceived enemies. This organized harassment is advertised and promoted widely in the homosexual press. Jerry Falwell probably experienced the worst harassment of this type in 1985 and 1986, when sodomites were urged by "gay" publications to play "The Falwell Game." This "game" consisted simply of calling Falwell's toll-free number and then hanging up. One publication urged callers to sign up as a faith partner and ask for literature and Bibles with the intent of not paying, and to ask others to do the same.⁵²

According to an April 1986 letter sent by Falwell to his supporters, his ministry suffered more than *one million* harassment phone calls and wasted hundreds of thousands of dollars worth of Bibles and printed matter on homosexuals.

The sodomites who gleefully promote this type of abuse are the same people who angrily denounce pro-lifers who call abortion mills to tie up their lines and make false appointments. Any such action directed against a toll-free homosexual number, of course, would instantly be labeled a "hate crime," and the sodomites would immediately demand massive government intervention and protection.

Sodomite Promises of Violence. In general, sodomites have become so bold that they know that they can get away with just about anything. Even the secular press reports on their vows of violence, but this reporting has little effect. The average person couldn't care less about homosexual violence until it happens to him — and, even then, he may be afraid to react for fear of being labeled a "homophobe."

A few homosexual "vows of violence" are listed in Figure 11. This list may be photocopied and distributed at debates, presentations, and other events. It has a great impact upon those who continue to think that all "gays" are "peaceful and harmless."

**HOMOSEXUAL TACTIC #7:
ABUSE THE POLITICAL PROCESS**

Statement of the Tactic.

In their book, Kirk and Pill advocate abusing the political process to accomplish sodomite goals, as described below.

"Well before the next elections for national office, we might lay careful plans to run symbolic gay candidates for every high political office in this country. Our candidates could ... demand equal time on the air. They could then graciously pull out of the races before the actual elections, while formally endorsing more viable straight contenders (with malicious humor, perhaps, in some states we could endorse our most rabid opponents). It is essential not to ask people actually to vote Yea or Nay on the gay issue at this early stage: Such action would end up committing most to the Nay position and would only tally huge and visible defeats for our cause" [emphasis added].

Analysis of the Tactic.

This paragraph reveals the homosexual knowledge that the vast majority of Americans think that their behavior and deathstyle are despicable. One example of a public vote on the "gay issue" recently occurred in one of the most liberal states in the Union — Oregon.

Oregon homosexuals had failed twice to secure special privileges by ballot measure and no fewer than *seven times* through the state legislature. The sodomites finally recognized that they could not get their agenda past the people or the legislature, so they bided their time.

They did not have long to wait. A pro-sodomite governor, Neil Goldschmidt, was elected to office in 1986. He promptly fulfilled one of his campaign promises and signed into a law an Executive Order (EO) giving special rights to sodomites.

The conservative Oregon Citizens Alliance took exception to this blatant executive end-run, and fought an uphill battle against the Governor, both state legislative houses, and all of the media, including the arts. The OCA took the issue to the people, who overturned the Governor's homosexual "special rights" executive order by a wide margin. Naturally, the American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) thwarted the will of the people by disputing the results of the election in court. The OCA initiative was thrown out by the liberal Oregon courts in late 1992.

The above Kirk/Pill passage indirectly hints at the practice of "outing," where homosexuals accuse persons in important positions of being sodomites, whether such allegations are true or not. As Wayne Harris, a Portland, Oregon member of ACT-UP states, "If the gay community encourages gays to pass as heterosexuals, we will never attain civil rights. It has become not a right but a duty to come out."³³ Richard Rouillard, editor of *The Advocate* editor, backed up Harris with the claim that "We're in favor of outing right-wing homophobes in society, the church and government who are hurting gays."

"Outing" is one more example of how the sodomites demand special treatment. While they demand absolute privacy for themselves, they are perfectly willing to destroy the privacy and reputation of those they consider to be their enemies.

References: Homosexual Tactics.

- ¹ Rand Schrader, an openly sodomite appointee to the Los Angeles Municipal Court. Quoted in Betina Boxall. "Gay Rights Gain Political Forum Outside Closet." *The Oregonian*, September 29, 1992, page A3.
- ² Alexander S. Chee. "Queer Nation: A Queer Nationalism." *The Lavender Network*, November 1990, page 15.
- ³ *Journal of the American Medical Association*, February 4, 1983. Also described in *New Dimensions Magazine*, March 1990.***
- ⁴ American Academy of Pediatrics. *Report of the Committee on Infectious Diseases* (1988 Red Book). 566 pages, 21st Edition. Pages 91 to 114 of this report show that 1.30% of people with AIDS are under five years old; 0.25% are from 5 to 12 years old; and 0.42% are from 13 to 19 years old.
- ⁵ John Leo. "When Activism Becomes Gangsterism." *U.S. News and World Report*, February 5, 1990, page 18.
- ⁶ United States Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census. Reference Data Book and Guide to Sources. *Statistical Abstract of the United States*. 1990 (110th Edition). United States Government Printing Office.
- ⁷ Rachel Zimmerman. "The Perfect Victim: Azalea Cooley." *Willamette Week* [Portland, Oregon], November 26-December 3, 1992, page 1.
- ⁸ Cheryl Martinis. "Man Pleads Guilty to 2 Deaths." *The Oregonian*, February 3, 1993, pages A1 and A9.
- ⁹ Jim Redden. "The Politics of Paranoia: Taking a Second Look at Gay Bashing Statistics." *PDXS Magazine*, April 26, 1993, page 3.
- ¹⁰ Leslie Bond. "Hemlock Society Burns Responses to Euthanasia Survey." *National Right to Life News*, March 10, 1988, page 5.
- ¹¹ "Echoes of the 50s in Rooney Witch Hunt." *The Wall Street Journal*, February 14, 1990.
- ¹² Mike Wallace of CBS, quoted in Joseph Farah. "How Homosexual Thought Police Muzzled Rooney." *American Family Association Journal*, March 1990, page 20.
- ¹³ William Doyno, Jr. "Connecticut Bishop's Reversal on Homosexual Rights Bill Creates Shock Waves." *The Wanderer*, April 4, 1991, pages 1 and 10.
- ¹⁴ Eloise Salholz. "The Future of Gay America." *Newsweek Magazine*, March 12, 1990, page 23.
- ¹⁵ Charlotte Low. "Gays Playing." *Insight on the News*, September 17, 1990, pages 8 to 14.
- ¹⁶ "The Week." *National Review*, February 19, 1988, page 14.
- ¹⁷ William Cheshire. *The Arizona Republic*. Incident recounted in the *Family Research Newsletter*, Fall 1989, page 3.
- ¹⁸ Paul Weyrich. "Politically Correct Fascism on Our Campuses." *New Dimensions Magazine*, June 1991, page 44.
- ¹⁹ Political science professor Jean Bethke Elshtain. Quoted in Stephen Goode. "Efforts to Deal With Diversity Can Go Astray." *Insight Magazine*, September 10, 1990, pages 15 to 19.
- ²⁰ Christopher Commission findings as reported on Page 2A of the July 10, 1991 *USA Today*, "Messages Tell the Story."
- ²¹ Peter Arnold. "A Victory for the First Amendment." *Conservative Digest*, February 1985, page 17.
- ²² "New Sexual Victims: Cross Dressers." *Family Research Newsletter*, January-March 1991, page 5.
- ²³ "Faith and Homosexuality" and "Discriminate Against Homosexuals?" *Family Research Newsletter*, January-March 1991, pages 6 and 7.
- ²⁴ Letter from Colonel G.T. Armitage (Ret.) of Melbourne, Florida, to *Fidelity Magazine*, April 1987, page 11.
- ²⁵ Television producer James Komack, quoted in David A. Neobel. *The Homosexual Revolution*. Tulsa, Oklahoma: American Christian College Press. 1977, 192 pages, \$1.95 paperback. Page 103.
- ²⁶ Joseph Farah. "Liberation From Homosexuality: TV's Taboo Subject." *American Family Association Journal*, February 1988, page 12.

- 27 Tim Wildmon. "Networks Practice Double Standard." *American Family Association Journal*, May 1989, page 2.
- 28 Newspaper. "Did Homosexuals Vandalize Pro-Life Newspaper's Machines?" Focus on the Family *Citizen*, November 19, 1990, page 5.
- 29 "Manony and the Times." *National Catholic Register*, February 11, 1990, page 4.
- 30 Randall Murphree. "AIDS and the Media: Whitewashed Tombs." *National Federation for Decency Journal*, July 1987, page 16.
- 31 Paul Harvey. "Name of the Game is Intolerance." *Conservative Chronicle*, June 20, 1990, Page 27.
- 32 "AIDS, Gays, and the Media." *American Family Association Journal*, February 1988, page 17.
- 33 "ABC Pushes Lesbian Love in Movie." *National Federation for Decency Journal*, May/June 1986, pages 21 and 22.
- 34 "Adulterous Preacher, Illicit Sex Are in NBC Special Movie." *American Family Association Journal*, May 1989, pages 4 and 5.
- 35 Richard Morin, director of polling for *The Washington Post*. "Attitudes Aren't Split on Gay Issue — They're Rigid." *The Oregonian*, February 18, 1993, page D9.
- 36 John Allec. "No More Guilt! A Tour of the Territory of Perpetual Indulgence." *BodyPolitic* (A Magazine for Gay Liberation), March 1982, pages 30 to 32.
- 37 E. Michael Jones. "The Pope and the Condom Worshipers." *Fidelity Magazine*, October 1987, pages 32-44. Also see *Just Out Magazine*, January 1990, page 10.
- 38 Eric Pollard, charter member of ACT-UP. Quoted in *The Washington Blade*, January 1992. For background information on how homosexuals were recruited and welcomed into the Nazi movement, read S. William Halpern. *Germany Tried Democracy: A Political History of the Third Reich, 1918-1933*. New York: Norton Books, 1946. Also see Berthold Hinz. *Art in the Third Reich*. New York: Pentheon Books, 1979. These two books document the heavy homosexual influence in the Third Reich, including the predominance of homosexual and pornographic art.
- 39 Judith A. Reisman and Edward W. Eichel. *Kinsey, Sex and Fraud: The Indoctrination of a People*. Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990. 237 pages. Pages 20 to 23 and 40.
- 40 Marlon Riggs, quoted in *The Washington Times*, July 16, 1991, page E-4, and the homosexual magazine *Wisconsin Light*, May 30-April 12, 1991.
- 41 "News Notes." *The Wanderer*, March 25, 1993, page 3.
- 42 "Gays Step Up Efforts." *Human Events*, November 3, 1984, page 9.
- 43 A.P. Bell, M.S. Weinberg, and S.K. Hammersmith. *Sexual Preference and Sexual Preference: Statistical Appendix*. Bloomington, Indiana: Indiana University Press, 1981. Pages 308 and 309. Some of these results were tabulated from a 550-item questionnaire answered by 4,340 adults from Los Angeles, Denver, Omaha, Louisville, Dallas, and Washington, DC in 1983 and 1984. This survey was conducted by the Institute for the Scientific Investigation of Sexuality.
- 44 This essay was printed in the February 15, 1987 issue of the homosexual newspaper *Gay Community News* by Michael Swift, and was reprinted in the February 15-21 1987 *Congressional Record*.
- 45 Letter from Irving Stone to Abigail Van Buren (Dear Abby), *Washington Star*, April 20, 1981. Described in Father Enrique T. Rueda. *The Homosexual Network*. \$29.95, 1986, 700 pages. Order from the Devin Adair Company, 143 Sound Beach Avenue, Post Office Box A, Old Greenwich, Connecticut 06870. Page 136.
- 46 Henry V. King. "Cardinal O'Connor Calls On Catholics to Counter 'War Against the Family'." *The Wanderer*, January 24, 1991, page 1.
- 47 John Leo. "The Gay Tide of Catholic-Bashing." *U.S. News and World Report*, April 1, 1991, page 15. Also reprinted in the April 14, 1991 issue of *Our Sunday Visitor*, page 19.
- 48 "A Pall of Evil." From the Mail, *The Wanderer*, March 14, 1991, page 3.
- 49 "The Melhennys: Victims of Hate." Focus on the Family *Citizen*, August 20, 1990, pages 14 and 15.
- 50 As described in an October 1991 letter from Focus on the Family.
- 51 Sally Giddens. "The Abortionist's Tale." *D Magazine*, August 1990, pages 51 to 54 and 81 to 83.
- 52 "Hey, Kids! Let's All Play the Falwell Game!" *Seattle Gay News*, January 17, 1986.
- 53 Alan K. Ota. "Outing." *The Oregonian*, June 24, 1990, page M1. Also see William A. Henry III. "Forcing Gays Out of the Closet." *Time Magazine*, January 29, 1990, page 67.

Further Reading: Homosexual Tactics.

Ronald Bayer. *Homosexuality and American Psychiatry: The Politics of Diagnosis*. New York: Basic Books, 1981. This author defies the strong politically correct wind from the American Psychiatric Association and tells, among other things, how sodomites have used certain medical societies to defraud the public and further their own ends.

Paul Cameron. *Exposing the AIDS Scandal*. Huntington House Publishers, Post Office Box 53788, Lafayette, Louisiana 70505. 1988, 151 pages. The author, who is universally hated by homosexuals because he pulls no punches, certainly does not do so in this book which blasts C. Everett Koop, a cowardly government, and the sodomites themselves. Cameron also reveals the magnitude of the AIDS threat and describes how current policies help to spread instead of retard the disease.

Conservative Review. This periodical examines various issues, with particular emphasis on the homosexual movement and its underhanded tactics. Subscription price is \$28 per year. Write to 1133 13th Street NW, Suite C-2, Washington, DC 20005-4297.

Congressman William Dannemeyer. *Shadow in the Land*. Order from Ignatius Press, 15 Oakland Avenue, Harrison, New York 10528. 1989, \$9.95. A comprehensive overview of the homosexual movement — its origins, evolution, and social and political objectives.

Journal of the American Family Association. Formerly the *Journal of the National Federation for Decency*, this excellent monthly primarily addresses pornography in the media and the arts and the many instances of media pro-abortion, pro-homosexual, and anti-Christian bias. To subscribe, write to the American Family Association, Post Office Drawer 2440, Tupelo, Mississippi 38803. Telephone: (601) 844-5036.

Dick Hafer. *Homosexuality: Legitimate, Alternate Deathstyle*. \$7.95, 204 pages. The "comics commando" strikes again with a comic-book style book on the various aspects of homosexuality: Homosexual practices, including pedophilia; AIDS; the "gay agenda;" and facts about homosexual orientation. This book is not only easy to read because of its format, but also full of well-documented and footnoted information.

Roger J. Magnuson. *Are Gay Rights Right?* Straitgate Press, 2200 West 66th Street, Suite 190, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55423. 1986; \$7.00. Reviewed by Chilton Williamson, Jr. on page 58 of the July 18, 1986 issue of *National Review*. The author examines the strategies and tactics used by the homosexual movement and carefully looks at the root of the problem to arrive at the conclusion that 'gay rights' are not a viable subject for legislation. He also takes a close look at the stated objectives of the 'gay rights' movement, i.e., a superior position in society.

David A. Noebel, Wayne C. Lutton, and Paul Cameron. *AIDS: Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome*. Summit Ministries Research Center, Manitou Springs, Colorado, 80829. 1985, 149 pages, \$3.95. Reviewed by Chilton Williamson, Jr. on page 58 of the April 11, 1986 issue of *National Review*. A review of the literature that has been written about AIDS, and an examination of the tactics used by homosexuals to take advantage of the plague to further their own goals.

Judith A. Reisman and Edward W. Eichel. *Kinsey, Sex and Fraud: The Indoctrination of a People*. Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990. 237 pages. An excellent and detailed examination of the background of the Alfred Kinsey sexual studies that "showed" that children are sexual from birth and that ten percent of the population is exclusively homosexual. This book examines in detail the flaws in Kinsey's studies, and looks at the machinations of modern-day 'sexologists' who build their work on his studies. Reisman also details the impacts that Kinsey-style sex education has had on our country.

Father Enrique T. Rueda. *The Homosexual Network*. \$29.95, 1986, 700 pages. Order from the Devin Adair Company, 143 Sound Beach Avenue, Post Office Box A, Old Greenwich, Connecticut 06870. The author covers every aspect of the homosexual network; its acceptability, tactics, subculture, ideology, goals, everything; this is the most complete book on the subject ever written. The book addresses in detail the homosexual ideology, subcultures, religion, goals, funding, and intimate connections with Neoliberalism. It includes a 72-page section on the influence and role of homosexuality in the Catholic Church. Also covered are the "Gayellow Pages," ties between the movement and the Neoliberals and Neofeminists. The book also deals with the connections between homosexuality and organized pedophile groups.

Father Enrique T. Rueda and Michael Schwartz. *Gays, AIDS, and You*. 130 pages, paperback, \$4.95. 1987. Order from the Devin Adair Company, 143 Sound Beach Avenue, Post Office Box A, Old Greenwich, Connecticut 06870, or from Our Lady's Book Service, Nazareth Homestead, R.D. 1, Box 258, Constable, New York 12926, telephone: 1-800-263-8160. The writers characterize AIDS as a "politically-protected plague," and show how society has disarmed itself against AIDS. The authors show how homosexuals are exploiting the virus for sympathy and as a coverup to pursue their own perverse goals. The homosexual movement refuses to call for chastity and it rejects any sort of morality, instead fervently hoping that the government will bail it out with some miracle cure. Meanwhile, they carelessly and recklessly endanger all of society.

CHAPTER 6

HOMOSEXUAL GROUPS: ORGANIZED SEX PERVERTS ON THE MARCH

"I sincerely apologize for my involvement in and my founding of the AIDS activist organization ACT-UP/D.C. I have helped to create a truly fascist organization that I now believe to be among the greatest threats to our freedom and the healing of our people ... The average Gay man or woman could not immediately relate to our subversive tactics, drawn largely from the voluminous *Mein Kampf*, which some of us studied as a working model ..."

— Eric M. Pollard. "Time to Give Up Fascist Tactics." *Washington Blade*, January 1, 1992.

'Gay Rights' Philosophy.

We gays are only different, not lesser beings. We have been oppressed for far too long by this capitalist, homophobic, patriarchal society.

Therefore, we must band together with others of like mind in order to fight all of the injustices that have been heaped upon us over the years. If we do not organize, we will be pushed back into the closet, and our oppression will be even worse than it was before.

Introduction.

One of Many Evils. The homosexual movement is, by its very nature, profoundly evil, sterile, and anti-life. It is vast, it is very powerful, and it is extremely rich. It presents a terrible menace to individual and societal health and freedoms, but it is only *one* of the many expressions of evil that have boldly come into the light of day to confront good in our country.

This has happened because our society has lost sight of its ethical and moral foundations and is now floundering in the featureless landscape of moral relativism.

The "gay rights" movement is only one expression of the inevitable sicknesses that spring up when people turn from God. Other maladies that press upon us now include infanticide, euthanasia, pornography, and abortion.

Pro-life activists must recognize that, ultimately, *all* of the anti-life movements must be defeated if *any* of them is to be defeated. Otherwise, they will continue to ignite each other like smoldering fires in a tinderbox forest.

Beware the Seamless Shroud! If the Christian Church as a body insists upon only addressing one issue (abortion) while leaving the other anti-life movements essentially intact with their philosophies unchallenged (i.e., euthanasia, homosexuality, and pornography), we will find that the struggle against abortion will be truly unwinnable.

This is not to say that individual Christians should become ensnared in a version the "Seamless Garment" trap, which is the Neoliberal idea that you can't *really* be pro-life unless you are anti-capital punishment, anti-old-growth logging, anti-U.S. imperialism, and a dozen other qualifiers.

Each Christian individual should ignore the loud sniveling from the Left and concentrate upon a single issue, or he will dilute his efforts until they are ineffective, and he will inevitably burn out.

The Christian Church as a body has enough members to be able to address all of the life issues. This must be done because the life issues are all so intimately related that they are, in essence, *merely expressions of the same evil springing from the same source.*

Identifying the Enemy. In order to be prepared to fight the homosexual agenda, Christians must recognize which groups support so-called "gay rights." While we recognize that we must extend the same basic rights to homosexuals that everyone else possesses, "gay rights" organizations baldly state that their intention is to go far beyond equality — they demand *absolute and unquestioned superiority*, as demonstrated in Chapter 4, "Homosexual Objectives."

If we are to effectively stop the menace of 'gay ascendancy,' we must know our enemy.

This chapter identifies not only the obviously single-issue "gay rights" groups, but those groups that include in their multi-issue agendas the advancement of the militant homosexual agenda.

Single-Issue "Gay Rights" Groups.

There are literally scores of groups in this country whose sole or primary purpose is to advance so-called "gay rights," either in a general sense or within their own particular field of interest. These groups range from the Gay Airline Pilots Association to the National Gay Prisoners Association.

FIGURE 12

Advocates for Gay and Lesbian State Employees	Affirmation (Mormon homosexuals) ^B
AIDS Coalition to Unleash Power (ACT-UP)	
American Academy of Physician Assistants — Lesbian & Gay Caucus	
American Association of Physicians for Human Rights	
American Association of Sex Educators, Counselors & Therapists — Gay & Lesbian Task Force	
American Association of University Women (AAUW) ^A	
American Baptist Gay Caucus ^B	
American Bar Association — Gay Caucus	American Booksellers Association — Gay Caucus
American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) — Gay Prisoners Committee ^A	
American Gay Atheists	
American Library Association — Gay & Lesbian Task Force	
American Psychiatric Association — Gay, Lesbian & Bisexual Caucus	
Association of Gay Psychologists	Association of Gay Social Workers
Black and White Men Together	Caucus of Gay Public Health Workers
Clergy and Laity Concerned ^B	
Committee in Solidarity with the People of El Salvador (CISPES) ^C	
Daughters of Bilitis	
Democratic Socialists of America ^A	Dignity ('Catholic' homosexuals) ^B
Dorian Group	Friends Committee for Gay Concerns ^B
Gay Academic Union	Gay Activists Alliance
Gay and Lesbian Christian Alliance	Gay and Lesbian Law Association
Gay and Lesbian Legal Association	Gay Atheists League of America
Gay Caucus for the Modern Languages	Gay Educators Association
Gay Fathers Association	Gay Freedom League
Gay Health Professionals Group	Gay Historians and Political Scientists
Gay Law Collective	Gay Law Students Association
Gay Legal Caucuses	Gay Liberation Front
Gay Medical Students	Gay Men's Alliance
Gay Men's Choruses and Choirs	Gay Militant Atheists
Gay Nurse's Alliance	Gay Nurses Alliance
Gay Nurses Association	Gay Parent Custody Fund
Gay People in Health Care	Gay People in Medicine Task Force
Gay People's Legal Committee	Gay Political Union
Gay Public Employees Federation	Gay Public Health Workers
Gay Rights Law Panel	Gay Rights National Lobby
Gay Seminarians and Clergy	Gay Sisterhood
Gay Socialists	Gay Social Workers
Gay Students Association	Gay Teachers Association
Gay Teachers & School Workers Coalition	Gay Veterans Action

An example of a 'piggyback' sodomite group is the American Library Association's Task Force on Gay Liberation, one of whose objectives is to force all public and school libraries to stock homosexual love stories on their shelves.¹

Some of the more important single-issue "gay rights" groups are listed in Figure 12.

Pseudo-Religious Organizations.

The function of these groups is to infiltrate and/or subvert Christian churches and convince their membership that condemnation of homosexuality is sinful and that sodomy is really not condemned by Scripture and is instead compatible with being a

PARTIAL LIST OF NATIONAL ADVOCACY GROUPS THAT SUPPORT 'GAY RIGHTS'

Homophile Association	Homophile Awareness League
Human Rights Campaign Fund	Integrity (homosexual Episcopalians) ^B
Lambda Legal Defense and Education Fund	Lawyers for Human Rights
Lesbian Alliance	Lesbian & Gay Associated Engineers and Scientists
Lesbian & Gay Legal Workers Group	Lesbian and Gay Parents Project
Lesbian and Gay People in Medicine	Lesbian and Gay Political Caucus
Lesbian and Gay Physicians Assistants	Lesbian Feminist Liberation
Lesbian School Workers	Lutherans Concerned ^B
Mattachine Society	Mobilization for Survival ^C
National Abortion Rights Action League (NARAL) ^A	
National Association of Alcoholism Counselors — Gay Caucus	
National Association of Gay and Lesbian Counselors	
National Association of Gay and Lesbian Gerontologists	
National Coalition Against Domestic Violence ^A	National Council of Teachers — Gay Caucus
National Drug Congress — Gay Task Force	
National Education Association — Gay Teachers Caucus	
National Gay and Lesbian Task Force	National Gay Health Coalition
National Gay Rights Advocates	National Lawyers Guild — Gay Caucus
National Leather Association	National Organization for Women (NOW) ^A
National Police-Gay-Lesbian Orientation Program	National Women's Political Caucus ^A
North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA)	
Nicaraguan Network ^C	
People's Anti-War Mobilization ^C	Presbyterian Gay Caucus ^B
Rainbow Coalition ^A	Rene Guyon Society
Salvatorian ^B	SANE ^C
Triangle Gay Scientists	Unitarian Universalist Association ^B
United Church of Christ Gay Caucus ^B	United Methodist Gay Caucus ^B
Universal Fellowship of Metropolitan Community Churches (formerly the Sodomy Church) ^B	
War Resisters League ^C	
Women's International League for Peace and Freedom ^C	
Women Strike for Peace ^C	Worker's World Party ^A

^A Organizations that are both pro-homosexual and pro-abortion.

^B Pseudo-religious groups whose purpose is to confuse the public by alleging that even 'Good Christians' can be sodomites.

^C "Peace and justice" groups that support both abortion and homosexual rights.

Reference: Father Enrique T. Rueda. *The Homosexual Network: Private Lives & Public Policy*. 1982: Old Greenwich, Connecticut; Devin Adair Publishers. See Appendix XII, "Homosexual Interest Groups, U.S. and Canada," pages 616 to 621; and the Organization Index, pages 631 to 661.

Good Christian. Although they almost universally support abortion as well, the primary issue of these groups revolves around homosexual rights.

These pseudo-religious groups are largely staffed by atheists who make believe they are Christians. One good example of such posturing is the Metropolitan Community Church (formerly referred to as the "Sodomy Church").¹ Its mission is identical to pseudo-religious pro-abortion groups like the 'Religious' Coalition for Abortion Rights and 'Catholics' for a Free Choice.

Some of these fake 'Christian' groups are listed in Figure 12.

Multiple-Issue Groups.

There is no doubt that the homosexuals are skilled at tapping into the large and diverse left-wing "network." In fact, they have become so successful in this pursuit that the only two issues agreed upon by virtually all 'left-wing' activists are 'abortion rights' and 'homosexual rights.'

CHAPTER 7

HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICES: SELF-LOATHING IN ACTION

"To the pervert, normal love, when it does not appear simply repulsive, appears at best a mere milk and water substitute for that ghastly world of impossible fantasies which have become to him the 'real thing.'"

— C.S. Lewis.¹

WARNING!

Some of the material described in this chapter is extremely offensive in nature.

'Gay Rights' Philosophy.

"We believe every adult and child has the right to decide for themselves their own sexual orientation ... We define sexual orientation as any and every inclination or impulse which nature bestows upon a person ... We reject the notion that any private act or behavior between consenting adults or children is unnatural or disordered ... We assert there is nothing higher than man himself to decide moral and ethical values and that god made man supreme."

— "This is Our Creed." The National Committee for Gay Civil Rights, 1984.

What gays and lesbians do in private is their own business, and nobody else's. To intrude upon the sex lives of others is an outrageous invasion of everyone's right to privacy. Any act between consenting adults is all right, and nobody, including the government and the church, has any right to interfere.

If we allow the government and the church to dictate to gays and lesbians what we can and cannot do in our own bedrooms, soon they will be dictating to *everyone* their narrow view of what acceptable sexuality is.

Introduction.

Believe It Or Not ... Promiscuous homosexuals participate in an incredible array of activities most people have never heard of and consider unimaginable even when they *do* hear descriptions of them. The practices described in this chapter are perhaps the most virulent expressions of a person's loathing for himself, for society, and, ultimately, for God.

Essentially, the promiscuous homosexual is driven by guilt. He knows that what he is doing is wrong, but literally becomes addicted to it. He is in every sense of the word a *sexual addict*, as described in Chapter 3, "The Homosexual Orientation."

The remainder of this chapter describes the various perversions that homosexuals commonly practice.

If you are easily shocked or disgusted, please do not read any further. These descriptions are *not* sick fantasies; they are *standard homosexual practices*, advertised and described in virtually all homosexual publications, most of which can be picked up in any left-wing bookstore, and most of which are completely accessible to your children.

The Queer's Vernacular.

Introduction. The unnatural and deadly practices that promiscuous homosexuals participate in are cloaked in a bewildering array of Newspeak — an arcane vernacular that is virtually incomprehensible to normal people upon first sight. The sodomites have created, in essence, an entire separate language that is far deeper and wider in meaning than even the trucker's citizen band (CB) language.

Purpose of the Newspeak. There are two purposes for such a language: To create a sense of homosexual 'community' and to conceal information from the public. The use of Newspeak has always been a warning sign of evil being performed on a vast scale, whether it be genocide, abortion, or homosexual activity.

Some idea of the extent of this separate language can be gleaned from the fact that the authoritative lexicon on homosexual jargon, Bruce

Rodgers' *The Queen's Vernacular*, boasts over 12,000 entries!² This 'vernacular' is not just for show; it becomes second nature to promiscuous sodomites and is used especially in conversations and in sex-related want ads.

Consider an actual typical personal ad in a homosexual newspaper; "Leather freak seeks receptive bottom for long, hot 69 sessions and water games. Flat stomach and blue eyes a must. Children a plus. I like discipline, sex toys, and bondage. Reply to Blind Box 47."

Homosexual magazines usually carry a list of *standard* abbreviations used to describe the writer's (or advertiser's) sexual proclivities. These acronyms may include some of those listed below.

EXAMPLES OF TYPICAL HOMOSEXUAL SHORTHAND

GWM — gay white male
 SOF — straight Oriental female
 BJM — black Jewish male
 B/W — interracial perversions
 S/M — sado-masochism
 B/D — bondage and discipline
 FF — "fist-fucking"
 J/O — "jackoff" (mutual masturbation)
 MM — "mudmen" (playing in feces)
 W/S — "watersports" (playing in urine)
 Gr/P — Greek (anal) passive
 Fr/A — French (oral) and active
 BB — Bubble butt
 FOK — "friend of kids" (pedophiles)

These and many other initials can be combined to create an almost infinite universe of shorthand symbols for various perversions.

Should a Christian Describe These Practices?

It's Going to Hurt ... To begin with, any Christian who intends to actively oppose the coercive "gay rights" agenda should know up front that he is going to experience a considerable degree of spiritual pain in learning about and describing the various perverted homosexual practices.

It is going to deeply sicken a true Christian to know that God's natural law is being perverted in such disgusting ways. It is going to hurt to realize that perhaps a million people feel a compulsion to act in this way. And it will hurt to know that so many people have such little respect for themselves and for their "partners" that they will sink to such abysmal depths.

It will especially hurt to contemplate how terribly these acts must offend and injure God.

Accuracy or Discretion? Those who have been fighting the radical homosexual agenda for any length of time know that the discussion of the sodomite's deathstyle leads to a difficult ethical question. Is it necessary to actually describe their hideous practices in graphic and accurate detail, thereby disgusting and scandalizing people, or should one refrain from such descriptions in the name of decency?

The answer to this question really depends on the target audience one is addressing. If the audience can take the shock, a Christian activist really has a *duty* to lay out the full details of homosexual behavior. If these details are not described, then everyone involved is accepting the pretty homosexual package of propaganda that portrays their lifestyle as "mainstream" and healthy. This is a tacit acceptance of their lifestyle, and is precisely what got our nation into this mess in the first place.

After all, the reason that people are sitting still for the homosexuals is that they simply do not understand what sodomites do — and what they *desire* to do if they get their way!

Describe in Disgusting Detail. If at all possible, the anti-"gay rights" activist should try to describe homosexual behavior in as much accurate detail as possible, prefaced with a warning about its nature. Any debater who simply uses the media and gay-rights euphemisms is lending credence to sodomite allegations of a "perfectly acceptable alternative lifestyle." And, let's face it, the only way to accurately describe bizarre practices is with clinically accurate words.

It is amusing indeed that the homosexuals are attempting to legitimize and legalize behavior that cannot be described in detail in public, because *its very description is legally pornographic*.

Congressman William Dannemeyer found this out when he inserted a moderately detailed description of "What Homosexuals Do" in the June 29, 1989 *Congressional Record*. A number of Neoliberal Democrats, including Andrew Jacobs (D-Ind.) and others, denounced him for including such graphic and disgusting material in "America's tax-paid family newspaper."³

And yet these same censors consistently vote in support of the very activities that they don't want described!

Strange, isn't it — we spend hundreds of millions of tax dollars every year teaching people to be tolerant of activities that are too hideous to be described in the taxpayer-supported *Congressional Record*!

Beware of Counterattacks! Christian anti-"gay rights" activists who are familiar with homosexual practices are frequently confronted with sodomite hecklers who accuse them of "being fascinated by homosexual erotic literature" and even of being a "closet gay."

In other words, sodomites will try to "out" a person who opposes them in public.

The responses to these inevitable attacks are varied in nature, but the anti-"gay rights" activist might turn these assaults to his own advantage by making appropriate comparisons. He may admit that he is indeed "fascinated" by homosexual porn, just as any normal person would be "fascinated" by something horrible like a human corpse rotting in his front yard. And the activist might respond to the accusation that he is a "closet gay" by pointing out that, under this flawed logic, members of the audience who are against child abuse are "closet child abusers" themselves. The premise that anyone who opposes something actually *practices* that activity is appallingly stupid and should be exposed as such.

Descriptions of Common Homosexual Practices.

"It is a characteristic common to all perversions that in them reproduction as an aim is put aside. This is actually the criterion by which we judge whether a sexual activity is perverse— if it departs from reproduction in its aims and pursues the attainment of gratification independently. You will understand, therefore, that the gulf and turning point in the development of the sexual life lies at the point of its subordination to the purposes of reproduction. Everything that occurs before this conversion takes place, and everything which refuses to conform to it and serves the pursuit of gratification alone, is called by the unhonored title of perversion and as such is despised."

— Sigmund Freud.⁴

Introduction. The following paragraphs describe practices that homosexuals commonly engage in. Some of these activities are revolting beyond belief, and many may seem physically impossible to the normal person. However, most or all of these practices are advertised and described in homosexual newspapers that are available in virtually any large American city.

Infrequently in the Bedrooms. One recurring theme that homosexuals persist in bringing up during any discussion of their practices is that the State has no right to regulate sexual behavior.

This is utter nonsense. Every state has laws against or regulating prostitution, polygamy, rape, incest, and who can get married and divorced. These laws are passed in order to protect society

and the innocent, and to head off public health menaces.

Homosexuals, like pro-abortionists, also consistently allege that "The government should stay out of the bedroom." After all, any reasonable person would agree with this statement.

However, just like abortions, homosexual behavior rarely occurs in the bedroom.

According to *The Gay Report* and two other surveys conducted by *homosexuals*, the results of an intensive survey of a large number of homosexuals reveals that the most popular places for sodomy and other perverted sex acts are essentially anywhere that homosexuals congregate, whether in private or public, as listed below.

RESULTS OF A SURVEY ON THE MOST POPULAR PLACES THAT HOMOSEXUALS HAVE SEX

- (1) public rest rooms, where "glory holes" are cut out of stall partitions so that men may anonymously commit sodomy and fellatio on each other;
- (2) Pornographic movie houses and bookstores and peep shows;
- (3) bus stations;
- (4) service stations;
- (5) public libraries;
- (6) highway rest stops;
- (7) public parks;
- (8) public baths or "health clubs," where men congregate and watch other men sodomize each other;
- (9) "gay bars" and night clubs; and
- (10) certain street corners where homosexuals "cruise" for anonymous partners

Reference: K. Jay and A. Young. *The Gay Report*. Summit Books, 1979, page 500. See also Rechy, *The Sexual Outlaw*. Grove Press, 1977, and the *Gayellow Pages*, which are compiled by homosexuals for each large city and show exactly where sodomites congregate, and for what purposes.

It is interesting to note that bedrooms did not even make the top ten!

This is consistent with the fact that promiscuous homosexuals want lots of sex *and they want it now*, wherever they happen to be at the time. Since sodomites often commit sex acts with five or more men at a time or consecutively, it is much more convenient to just "get it on" wherever groups of homosexuals congregate. Finally, there are very few promiscuous homosexuals who possess even the

slight degree of self-discipline necessary to wait on committing their perversions until they get home.

Any policeman from any medium- to large-sized city can attest to the chronic problems of homosexuals copulating in highway rest stops, in the bushes of public parks, and in homosexual bookstore stalls.

Bestiality.

"Interspecies Love." Bestiality is some variety of sex with animals. The homosexual euphemism for intercourse with pigs, goats, and dogs is "interspecies love." It is not hard to imagine the exotic and sometimes deadly diseases that many homosexuals contract from such practices.

Because their lives are centered around their anuses, promiscuous homosexuals are driven to commit literally any act for sexual gratification. Some of their practices would be comical if they were not so hideously repulsive.

Fun With Gerbils. The May 1986 and January-February 1991 issues of *The Realist* report on one instance of a sodomite practice commonly called "gerbiling;" "A male news anchor on KWTY-TV in Philadelphia had to have a live gerbil surgically removed from his rectum. Among macho gay men in the city of brotherly love, the latest way of getting off is to take a gerbil — gender male, we assume — remove his teeth and nails, shave him, grease him and shove him up, up and away. Apparently the turn-on is all in the wiggle. As a precaution, a string is attached to the gerbil's tail. In our newscaster's case, the string broke, necessitating his visit to a hospital. It would seem that what we have here is a clear conflict of competing interests between gay rights and animal rights."

The way the sodomites deflect criticism of such bizarre practices is by attempting label them "urban legends;" i.e., legends in the same class as those that allege that there is an old guy in the valley who eats stray dogs and cats and the burglar who was forced to retrieve his fingers from the stomach of a Doberman.

No, this is not some "fanatical right-wing lie." One sodomite retailer even sells T-shirts that say "SO MANY GERBILS, SO LITTLE TIME!"

Is This For Real? In considering whether or not such bizarre practices actually take place, one should use common sense. A thinking person should consider all of the other things that sodomites do, and then ask themselves if "gerbiling" is really something that they would shy away from.

The answer is obvious: Of course not!

After all, a sexual addict is like any other addict — he will do literally *anything* to satisfy his unnatural cravings.

The world of the homosexual revolves around one thing only: *Immediate* sexual gratification. If a willing partner is not available, the sodomite will insert virtually any handy object up his rear end for sexual gratification: Carrots, potatoes, baseballs, even light bulbs!

For example, in February 1989, a PWA (person with AIDS) checked in to the emergency room at Houston's Hermann Hospital and complained of constipation. The situation was serious enough to merit surgery, and the attending physician removed a huge, rotting sweet potato from the sodomite's rear end!

The doctor remarked that this was "absolutely the most revolting operation in which I have ever participated." The sodomite complained, "But I was practicing safe sex! No one ever gave AIDS to a passionate sweet potato!"⁵

Incidentally, this operation cost an insurance company over \$20,000.

First homosexuals, then bisexuals, and now vegisexuals! What next?

Geosexuals?

Infantillism.

Introduction. Infantillism is a perversion that is entirely separate in nature from pedophilia, although the two may be practiced by the same person.

Organized infantillists commonly wear baby clothes — especially diapers — and urinate and defecate in them. Many infantillists then participate in "scat games," smearing the feces all over their own bodies and the bodies of others. Spanking and "bondage and discipline" are also favorite infantillist activities.

The catalog of a typical infantillist group, the Sausalito Diaper Pail Fraternity, claims that "[Member's] interests are varied, but primarily in diapers, plastic or rubber pants, wet pants, bedwetting, infantillism, little boy and little girl fantasies, humiliation, spanking, discipline, domination, enemas, W/S [water sports — playing in urine], cross-dressing [transvestitism], S/M [sado-masochism], and catheters."⁶

Note the infantillist's extremely heavy emphasis on homosexual activities, including transvestitism, insertion of objects up the anus, torture, "water sports," and even the use of catheters.

A Good Infantillist. Mississippi abortionist Milan D. Chepko, who killed children at the amusingly-named New Woman Medical Center, is an example of an good upstanding infantillist.

Chepko was arrested and charged in Federal court with forcing minors to engage in "kiddie porn" movies, producing the movies, conspiracy with others to produce the movies, and shipping them across state lines. The movies involved children of four years of age in many cases being sodomized by

adults, having sex with adult men and women, and also depicted oral sex between men and very young boys.⁷

According to an affidavit filed in Federal court, Chepko's van contained evidence that he and his correspondents "... are members or supporters of the National and International Diaper Pail Foundation, in which the members are infantilists who enjoy wearing diapers, defecating in the diapers, and smearing the defecation on the body. They are also interested in the defecation of small children."⁷

Mass Murder and Serial Killing.

"Many of the most violent multiple murders have been committed by homosexual males."

— *New York Times* editorial, January 21, 1984.

Self-Hate —> Other-Hate. It is obvious that a group of people who enjoy — or who are truly addicted to — being sodomized, tortured, and degraded have extremely low self-esteem. These people belong to the "I'm not OK — you're not OK" category, and their activities and publications clearly show that they are filled with rage and self-hate.

Examples of Homosexual Murderers. It is not possible for a relatively large group of human beings who despise themselves to keep this loathing internalized forever. Therefore, it is not at all surprising that homosexuals occasionally erupt in explosions of extreme violence against others.

It is necessary at this time to distinguish between the terms "mass murder" and "serial killer."

A mass murderer generally lives a relatively normal existence until, one day, he just "snaps." He will then usually grab whatever lethal weapon is at hand, travel to the nearest heavily-populated area, and open fire. These murders are almost always unplanned, and the killer is usually gunned down in his subsequent "last stand" with police.

By comparison, a serial killer will murder one or two people at a time over a long period. Each murder is carefully planned, and the perpetrator makes sure that he covers his tracks in a deliberate attempt to avoid being caught.

As shown in Chapter 3, "Homosexual Orientation," practicing homosexuals make up about two percent of the population. However, they are responsible for 68 percent of all of the mass murders and 41 percent of the murder 'sets' in this country over the last 17 years!⁸ Additionally, homosexuals are responsible for eight of the worst ten cases of serial killing in the country's history.

This means that the average homosexual male is 34 times more likely to commit mass murder and 196 times more likely to be a serial killer than a heterosexual male (see Figure 15).

The worst cases of homosexual serial killing, and some typical examples of homosexual mass murders, are shown in Figure 13.

The Sexual Basis for Murder. Criminal psychologists agree that homosexual mass murderers and serial killers act out of a sense of rage, guilt, and shame due to their innate knowledge that their lifestyle is morally repugnant.

A psychologist interviewed in the January 21, 1984 *New York Times* said that "Detectives who have worked on several of these cases, many of which have involved especially vicious mutilations and tortures of victims, theorize that killers acted out of rage in unresolved guilt about their own homosexuality. Based on interviews after their arrests, the detectives say, the killers have been motivated by a sense of shame after having sexual relations with their victims."

And Bob Ressler, who for years developed profiles of serial killers at the Federal Bureau of Investigation Academy at Quantico, said that "I have never seen a serial killer who is a happily married family man, or who had a long-term successful relationship with a woman."⁹

Pornography.

More Counterattacks. During a debate or presentation, there is no quicker way to enrage and embarrass sodomites than to wave around a few color pictures depicting the sods in various perverted sex acts, including bloody, extreme sado-masochism and sex with animals and small children. This material is surprisingly easy to purchase in any city of moderate to large size — all that is required is a very strong stomach and a few dollars.

The inevitable sodomite knee-jerk reaction to such an action on the part of an anti-"gay rights" activist is to point out that heterosexuals have more porn magazines than sodomites do. The sods will generally mention *Playboy*, *Penthouse*, and *Hustler* Magazines by name.

Of course they are correct. However, the logic behind attempts to divert attention in this manner is fundamentally flawed because hard-core porn is an *integral part* of the homosexual lifestyle. The vast majority (80 to 90 percent) of promiscuous homosexuals use this material.

On the other hand, hard-core porn (or soft-core porn, for that matter) is *not* an integral part of the average heterosexual lifestyle. Although "hetero" porn magazines like *Playboy* do have a large circulation, less than ten percent of adult heterosexual males read such material on a regular basis. And those heterosexual males who are heavily into hard-core porn are *themselves* sexual addicts of a type and are maladjusted.

FIGURE 13

EIGHT OF THE TOP TEN SERIAL KILLERS OF ALL TIME WERE HOMOSEXUALS

- (1) **Homosexual Donald Harvey: 37 Murders.** Donald Harvey is the country's all-time leading serial killer. The nurse's aide was convicted of 37 murders in Kentucky and Ohio. Psychologists testified that "Harvey said that he is a homosexual."^A
 - (2) **Homosexual John Wayne Gacy: 33 Murders.** Second on the list of all-time serial killers is professed homosexual John Wayne Gacy, who killed 33 young men and boys and buried them in his basement.^B
 - (3) **Homosexual Patrick Wayne Kearney: 32 Murders.** Closely following Gacy is Patrick Wayne Kearney, who killed 32 people in California. The *New York Times* described him as "an acknowledged homosexual," and confessed to being the perpetrator of the "homosexual trash bag murders."^C
 - (4) **Homosexual Bruce Davis: 28 Murders.** Bruce Davis of Illinois killed 28 young men and boys after having sex with them.^D
 - (6) **Homosexual Juan Corona: 25 Murders.** Juan Corona of California, an admitted homosexual, killed 25 male migrant workers and then buried them after committing necrophilic acts on the bodies.^E
 - (8) **Homosexual Jeffrey Dahmer: 17 Murders.** Jeffrey Dahmer, a convicted child molester and practicing and admitted homosexual, lured 17 young men to his apartment, had sex with them, then killed them and dismembered them. He ate parts of his victim's bodies, dissolved some parts in acid, and stored some of the heads and other body parts in his refrigerator. He Dahmer admitted that he kept one man's heart "to eat later." Dahmer was active in 'gay rights' organizations and had participated in 'gay pride' parades. Police also found massive quantities of hard-core pornography and videotapes in his apartment.^F
 - (9) **Homosexual Stephen Kraft: 16 Murders.** Stephen Kraft, a California computer programmer, killed at least 16 young men after drugging, sodomizing, and torturing them.^G
 - (10) **Homosexual William Bonin: 14 Murders.** William Bonin tortured and killed 14 young men. Bonin had sex with his victims both before and after they died.^G
- **Homosexuals Corll, Henley, and Owen: 32 Murders.** Dean Corll, Elmer Wayne Henley, and David Owen Brooks were the members of a Texas homosexual torture/murder ring that captured and mutilated 27 young men.^H

References.

- ^A *The New York Times*, August 20, 1987 and August 17th, 1991.
^B *The New York Times*, February 22, 1980.
^C *The New York Times*, July 27, 1977.
^D *The New York Times*, January 21, 1984.
^E *The New York Times*, October 4, 1972.
^F Michael C. Buelow. "Police Believe Suspect Killed 17." *The Oregonian*, July 26, 1991, pages A1 and A24. Also: "Relative in Dahmer Case Sues." *USA Today*, August 6, 1991, page 3A. Also October 1991 Focus on the Family letter.
^G All of these murders are listed and discussed in Robert L. Mauro. "The Nation's Leading Serial Killers." *The Wanderer*, October 31, 1991, page 11.
^H *The New York Times*, July 27, 1974.

Therefore, what the homosexuals are trying to do is compare an *average* sodomite to a *maladjusted* "straight," a bogus tactic if ever there was one. The anti-"gay rights" activist must insure that a proper comparison is made between an *average* sodomite and an *average* "straight."

Unholy Marriage. As mentioned above, hard-core porn is an integral and inseparable part of the homosexual deathstyle. It is only one more tool that the sodomite uses to heighten his unnatural passions, and it is logical to expect that he will want to have high-quality literature that graphically depicts his activities.

EXAMPLES OF HOMOSEXUAL SERIAL KILLERS AND MASS MURDERERS

HOMOSEXUALS ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR 68 PERCENT OF ALL MASS MURDERS

- * Homosexual Patrick Purdy arrived at Stockton, California's Cleveland Elementary School during midday recess on January 17, 1989. He pulled out a Chinese-made AK-47 rifle and shot 35 people, all of them Asians. Five children died. Stockton Police Captain Dennis Perry described him as a "racist, alcoholic drifter" who "hated everybody." At the end of his killing spree, Purdy killed himself with a 9-millimeter pistol.¹
- * In a spectacular case that was the subject of much homosexual special-interest group pressure, 24-year old Clayton Hartwig, Gun Captain of Turret 2 on the USS Iowa, allegedly became depressed when he asked another sailor to go to a motel with him and was rebuffed. According to what little evidence could be gleaned, he was knowledgeable enough and in a position to place an explosive device in the gun barrel, which then exploded, killing Hartwig and 46 other sailors.^J After much lobbying by homosexuals who realized that this case could damage their push for integration into the military, the Department of the Navy acknowledged that there was little evidence that Hartwig had been rebuffed in his advances and had therefore become suicidal — but the two critical points that were also stressed in the Navy's final report on the incident were (1) that Hartwig was a homosexual, and (2) that no Gun Captain would ever make the basic mistake that he did *unless* he was trying to kill himself.
- * Two lesbian lovers threw two sleeping little girls off a high bridge in Oregon because they were "interfering with the passion of our relationship."
- * Wesley Alan Dodd of Vancouver, Washington pleaded guilty to murdering three young boys, aged 4, 10, and 11 in the fall of 1989. Had a long history of sexually abusing children. He described in court how he had kidnapped, beaten, raped and finally murdered the three terrified boys.^K
- * Jeffrey Feltner, a homosexual with AIDS, killed seven elderly nursing home patients in Florida. He pleaded guilty to first-degree murder and was sentenced to life imprisonment in Florida.^L
- * 26-year old Gwendolyn Graham, a worker at Alpine Manor Nursing Home in Walker, Michigan, killed five incapacitated patients in a pact with her lesbian lover. A jury found her guilty of five counts of first-degree murder. She said that she smothered patients with washcloths because it "relieved tension."^M
- * Homosexual Arthur Gary Bishop was executed in Utah in 1983 for sodomizing and killing five boys aged 4 to 13.
- * Gaetan Dugas, known as "patient zero" by health care authorities, was one of the first persons diagnosed as having the AIDS virus in this country in 1980. Even after this diagnosis, it is estimated that he infected more than a thousand men with the AIDS virus. Dugas justified his continued sodomy with the excuse that he was free to do what he wanted to with his own body.

Even when he was in the final stages of AIDS, he would have anonymous sex with men in homosexual bathhouses, and then show his sexual partners his purple Kaposi's Sarcoma blotches, saying "Gay cancer. Maybe you'll get it."^N

References.

- ¹ David Kupelian. "Should 'Assault Weapons' Be Banned?" *New Dimensions Magazine*, December 1989, page 14.
- ^J Robert Becker and A.J. Plunkett. "Spectre of Sailor Haunts Questionable Iowa Investigation." *The Oregonian*, September 25, 1989, page A2.
- ^K John Snell. "Dodd Enters-Guilty Pleas in Killings of Three Boys." *The Oregonian*, June 12, 1990, pages A1 and A9.
- ^L *The Oregonian*, January 10, 1990, page A10.
- ^M "Woman Found Guilty in Patient's Deaths." *The Oregonian*, September 22, 1989, page A22.
- ^N "The Columbus of AIDS." *National Review*, November 6, 1987, page 19.

The various aspects of homosexuality are dominant and recurring themes in the majority of all hard-core pornography. Transvestitism, bondage and torture, pedophilia, incest, and same-sex rape account for more than half of the total volume of hard-core porn, and all of these perversions are subsets of the complete range of homosexuality activity.

The homosexual 'community' vigorously fights any attempts to limit the production and distribution of any kind of pornography — including "kiddie porn." As San Francisco lesbian Laura Thomas says, "Historically, radical feminism portrayed pornography as exploitative. Now we're saying it can be beautiful."⁹

The second Attorney General's Commission on Pornography uncovered homosexual films, books, and magazines dealing with the themes of transvestitism and sodomy including those listed in Figure 14.

Homosexual Fetishes. Some of the most bizarre homosexual fetishes imaginable regularly appear in hard-core materials, and are almost always integrated with various other perverted sexual acts, all of which are heavily homosexual in nature.

Popular fixations include leather items; dead persons or animals (necrophilia); pregnant and lactating women; amputees, dwarfs, and those persons with other obvious physical malformations; certain specific areas of the body, usually the anus and feet; and grossly or morbidly obese women.

Other fetishes involve activity in bathrooms and involve urinating on persons (water games), eating excrement ("scatting"), and actual fixations with various plumbing fixtures (usually the toilet). This subcategory of hard-core porn is very popular indeed with homosexuals.

The second Attorney General's Commission on Pornography uncovered homosexual films, books, and magazines dealing with fetishes, including those listed in Figure 14.

"Snuff" Films. As described in this chapter, many homosexuals belong to organized sado-masochism (S&M) clubs, which have newsletters, meetings, and even 'dungeons' for members to inflict pain on each other. In light of the fact that most homosexuals also have sex with young boys, and commit murder at a rate many times that of the normal population (as shown in Figure 15), it is not surprising that the two activities would be blended in homosexual-oriented pornography.

Police experts estimate that about 100 persons per year (almost all adolescent boys) are actually tortured to death while onlookers film their agony. The result is "snuff films" that are clandestinely reproduced, circulated and used for homosexual gratification. Although many police departments have confiscated snuff films, their prevalence is

difficult to measure because they are heavily-guarded, usually passed from hand to hand, and only shown at private parties.

For example, in a rare instance of prosecution, two Alexandria, Virginia men were charged in August 1989 with plotting to purchase or kidnap a young boy for use in a videotaped "snuff film." They admitted that their objective was to torture the boy for two weeks and then kill him.¹⁰

Fortunately, this plot was stopped in time, but one has to speculate as to how many missing children each year meet with such a horrible end.

Other innocent children are not so lucky. In April of 1985, the San Jose, California *Mercury-News* reported that a homosexual child molesting ring in that city had kidnapped several children, then forced them to eat pieces of rats and tortured them with knives and blowtorches before killing them. The children were also drugged and forced to engage in sex with adults and to participate in Satanic rituals.¹¹

These, of course, are the types of activity that your local pornographers and the American Civil Liberties Union (as indicated by its vigorous defense of pornographers) heartily approve of.

The second Attorney General's Commission on Pornography uncovered homosexual films, books, and magazines dealing with sado-masochism, including those listed in Figure 14.

Homosexuals and Dial-A-Porn. It should not be surprising that homosexuals, whose very lives are pornographic, support all porn enthusiastically — especially that porn which children can easily access. The homosexual defense of porn was exposed when the National Gay Rights Advocates filed a friend of the court brief with the Supreme Court in the case *Sable Communications v. FCC*, which challenged the 1988 Congressional legislation banning "dial-a-porn" over interstate phone lines.

Speaking of this case, a member of the San Francisco AIDS Foundation commented that "Phone sex is, in fact, an important safe sex outlet for many people."¹²

Benjamin Schatz, executive director of the National Gay Rights Advocates AIDS Civil Rights Project, stressed in his *amicus* brief submitted in the above case that; "Dial-a-porn" can save lives by providing an alternative to unsafe sex. Whether people like it or not, it has important social value, and is entitled to Constitutional protection."¹³

This 'constitutional' argument, of course, is the reddest of red herrings. The real reason that sodomites fight so hard against dial-a-porn restrictions is because the porn lines are so profitable.

A major sodomite periodical, *The Lavender Network*, confirmed this fact when it editorialized that "A sharply curtailed telephone sex industry could harm gay newspapers and magazines, about half of which derive substantial revenue from the

FIGURE 14

TYPICAL TITLES OF HOMOSEXUAL PORNOGRAPHIC FILMS

<u>Sodomy/Transvestitism Themes</u>	<u>Fetishes/Infantilism Themes</u>	<u>Sado-Masochistic Themes</u>
Anal Masturbation	*Amputee Times*	*Anal Agony*
Anal Sweat	*Busty Milkers*	*Body Torture*
Bisexual Lust	*Diaper Time*	*Dorothy, Slave to Pain*
Boys Will Be Girls	*Enema Fantasies*	*Hot Nazi Master*
Cult of Sodomy	*Fat & Horny Mamas*	*Jap Sadist's Virgin Slave*
Drag Queen Marine	*Foot Worship*	*Maimed Women*
Gourmet Anal Collection	*Fresh Milk & Big Tits*	*Make Her Yell*
High School Transvestites	*Lust for Leather*	*Night of Agony*
Incurably Anal	*Piss Service*	*Pregnant Bondage*
Joys of Masturbation	*Pregnant Babysitter*	*Sally's Anal Punishment*
Lesbian Foot Lovers	*Pregnant Milk Mamas*	*Spanking Video*
Lust of Lesbian Seduction	*Thunder Thighs*	*Taste the Lash*
Scatman	*Toilet Orgy*	*Tied and Tortured*
She-Male in Bondage		*Transvestite Bondage*
Transsexual Temptation		*White Masters, Black Slave Girls*
What Bottoms Are For		*Woman's Torment*
		Women in Pain

Reference. *The Attorney General's Report on Pornography.* Washington, D.C.: United States Government Printing Office, 1986. 711 pages. This report lists 5,420 titles of hard-core pornographic books, magazines and movies found in a sampling of porn shops across the United States.

Industry."¹⁴ And another editorial in *Outweek Magazine* a year later went even further when it claimed that "The lesbian and gay press is heavily dependent on revenues from phone-sex advertising ... *Outweek* [Magazine] last year found that in the absence of phone-sex advertisers, many of the [homosexual] community's newspapers and magazines would simply go out of business."¹⁵

This money-grubbing, self-centered attitude ignores the causal relationship between porn and violence. Instead of being an *alternative* to unsafe sex, 'dial-a-porn' undoubtedly *causes* a greater incidence of unsafe sex — and violence, as shown above.

Sodomy.

Introduction. Sodomy in the homosexual sense consists of anal intercourse between two men. Sodomy is probably the most common homosexual activity next to fellatio, and is the primary transmitter of AIDS.

Years of 'safe-sex' and 'safer-sex' propaganda campaigns have done little to alter homosexual behavior. Of the estimated 446,000 sex advertisements contained in *The Advocate Magazine* from July 5, 1972 to July 2, 1991 — a full two decades — exactly *eighteen* contained references to condoms or 'safe sex.'¹⁶ Keep in mind that *The Advocate* (originally *The Advocate: Newspaper of America's Homophile Community*) is not a fringe-type homosexual paper, but the periodical read by most 'mainline' homosexuals. In fact, it bills itself as "The National Gay and Lesbian Magazine."

Yet More Diversity. Homosexual sodomy is not restricted to the human species, nor even to living creatures. Emergency room physicians have described the extraction of various fruit, softballs, and even light bulbs from the gastrointestinal tracts of homosexuals. There have been numerous reported cases of homosexual mortuary workers sodomizing corpses (an extreme form of necrophilia).

This practice is so common that homosexuals who sodomize the dead have their own special label: "Coffin queens."

Other Common Homosexual Practices.

Introduction. The complete range of perverted homosexual activities is virtually unlimited, and there is no way to describe all of it in a single publication.

However, some of the more common manifestations of 'homosex' are described below.

"Fisting." Fisting is the insertion of the hand (or fist) into the rectum, usually done while the recipient is masturbating. As can be imagined, severe damage to the gastrointestinal tract can result from this practice.

After participating in this activity for a period of time, total loss of muscle tone at the rectum results, causing continual incontinence. To 'remedy' this condition, most homosexual bookstores and paraphernalia shops sell "butt plugs" in diameters of up to an incredible four inches.

"Leather." This particular band of perverts has their own national group, the National Leather Association. Leather 'studs' are not necessarily into sado-masochism, although this practice is far more common among those who are 'into' leather. An ironically apt symbol of the leatherman in 'civvies' is a leather thong in the shape of a hangman's noose around the neck. There are numerous Leather publications, including the magazine *Bear*, which is dedicated to "Those men who like hairy men."

"Rimming." Rimming involves insertion of one person's tongue directly into the anus of another. The ultimate in rimming is to have one person defecate into the other person's mouth. This practice is becoming more common, and exotic (and often incurable) diseases are the inevitable result.

Homosexuals, because of this revolting practice, have a Hepatitis B infection rate from five to thirty times that of the general public. This is not reassuring, in light of the fact a large number of homosexuals work in restaurants so they can 'meet people.'

Sado-Masochism (S&M). Also known as "bondage and discipline (B&D)," sado-masochism consists of the intentional torture or infliction of pain upon oneself and/or upon others.

After studying the practices of more than 5,000 New York City homosexuals, Dr. Charles Socarides concluded that "In masochists, strong homosexual tendencies are readily observed. All homosexuals suffer from a severe degree of psychic masochism."¹⁷

S&M has several distinct and separate categories, each with a core group of dedicated followers. These S&M practices include branding (the burning of the skin with actual brands, cigarettes, or other burning objects), bondage, whipping, spanking, and urinating or defecating

upon other persons. Groups of S&M freaks band together in "Dungeon Guilds," which construct "dungeons" equipped with tools designed to inflict pain and punishment of all kinds. A typical guild name is "Oregon Guild Activists in S&M" (ORGASM).

S&M magazines include *Dungeon Master* (for those into 'heavy' and occasionally fatal S&M) and *Sandmutopia Guardian* (for men who like to beat up women). 'How-to' S&M books include *Macho Sluts*. The current homosexual euphemism for S&M is "consensual exchange of power."

A survey performed by homosexuals revealed that 37% of all sodomites have taken part in S&M.¹⁸

"Scat Games." Some homosexuals enjoy defecating on each other and smearing feces into each other's faces and hair. Those who participate in this kind of activity refer to themselves as "mudmen." This activity is also commonly referred to as "wallowing," and is usually accompanied by "rimming," where one homosexual inserts his tongue directly into the other's anus.

"69." Simultaneous oral-genital contact between two persons. This is certainly the most common (and relatively pedestrian) of all homosexual activities.

Transvestitism. Transvestitism involves people (almost always men) dressing in the clothes of the opposite sex. In many cases, such behavior is not just restricted to the home; large homosexual functions feature 'drag queens' (men dressed as women), and most large cities have several bars where transvestites (he-shes and 'shemales'), or female impersonators, hang out regularly.

It seems that even transvestites ("cross-dressers," or CDs) in PC parlance, are going mainstream. They hold major conventions at the most exclusive hotels, such as the "BE ALL" gathering at the Pittsburgh Hotel Sheraton from June 6 to June 10, 1990 and at The Tiffany Club of New England at the exclusive Boatslip Beach Club of Provincetown, Massachusetts, from May 29 to June 4, 1990.

These gatherings attract hundreds of CDs and feature workshops, manicurists, hairdressers, 'makeup artists,' and clothiers specializing in making women's clothes that fit men's bodies. There are also "Big Sister" programs where experienced CDs help out new ones.¹⁹

Transsexuals and transvestites even have their own beauty contests. A former male who now calls him/herself "Raquel Cruz" won the 1986 "Miss Man Made of 1986" beauty contest in (where else?) San Francisco.²⁰

The most extreme expression of transvestitism is autoerotic asphyxiation. The person, invariably a male, dresses in women's clothing, suspends his weight primarily by placing his neck in a noose, and masturbates. Supposedly, this leads to a very

intense orgasm. Syndicated advice columnist Ann Landers believes that as many as 300 young men die from this practice every year, but such incidents are understandably under-reported.

Water Games. These 'games' include drinking urine or having one person urinate on another (the so-called "golden shower"). A homosexual who is sexually aroused by having someone pee on him is called a "golden queen."

Frequency of Homosexual Practices.

Overview. Some homosexual groups condemn even the discussion of their practices as "negative publicity," and state as fact that any such discussion is bigoted, since only a few homosexuals are involved.

This is no surprise, since the uncompromising glare of publicity, if turned onto the homosexual lifestyle, would utterly destroy the "gay rights" movement.

On 'Gay' Marriages. The image of the contented, settled-down 'gay' person is propaganda fiction for 'straight' consumption only. The sodomites know that, if they can appear relatively 'normal' to ordinary family members, they will have accomplished a major propaganda coup.

The frequency of various homosexual activities is one of the keys to understanding the sodomite mentality. When closely examining the homosexual deathstyle, one is immediately reminded of a laboratory rat continually pressing a lever for shots of electrically-induced pleasure to the exclusion of all else — food and water included — until it literally drops from exhaustion.

Charles Silverstein and Edmund White, in their book *The Joy of Gay Sex*, buttress this theory by saying that "Gays today represent the tendency toward hedonism in one of its most extreme forms. Many homosexuals seldom or never settle down with lovers; and endless rounds of one-night stands or short affairs provide gay men with constant novelty and excitement."

In their book *Homosexualities: A Study of Diversity Among Men and Women*, published by the Kinsey Institute, Alan Bell and Martin Weinberg lay to rest the myth of homosexual 'true love and affection.'

They reported that only nine percent of all homosexuals have had less than 25 sexual partners in their lifetimes. 43 percent reported more than 500 'partners,' and 28 percent reported more than 1,000.

In line with the concept of sexual addiction, 70 percent of all homosexuals confine their sex to impersonal, anonymous one-night stands, and 71% expressed no feelings whatever for their partners.²¹

Only two percent of all sexually active homosexuals are involved in a monogamous or "semi-monogamous" relationship, defined as ten or

fewer lifetime sexual partners.²² Of the very few homosexual "marriages" or formal "domestic partnerships" that exist, half of the 'partners' cheat, and the average lifespan of such ersatz 'marriages' is less than two years.²¹

Propaganda-minded sodomites play heavily on the image of the "committed and loving" pair of homosexuals when they agitate for marriage rights and domestic partner benefits, but such 'bonding' is extremely rare. A detailed, multi-year analysis of personal advertising in *The Advocate* showed less than one percent looking for a monogamous relationship.¹⁸

These statistics obviously highlight the compulsive and addictive nature of homosexual activity and put the lie to the useful and effective sodomite propaganda myth of "loving homosexual relationships."

The Logic and Strategy. Sodomite strategists Charles Kirk and Erasmus Pili correctly recognize that "in the early stages of any campaign to reach straight America, the masses should not be shocked and repelled by any premature exposure to homosexual behavior itself. Instead, the imagery of sex should be downplayed and gay rights should be reduced to an abstract social question as much as possible."²³

However, sodomy, fisting, rimming, 'water games,' and all of these other hideous actions are not rare or unusual; they are the rule, not the exception.

The Statistics. The top half of Figure 15 shows the average sexually active homosexual's activities during periods of one month and one year. Note the references at the bottom of the table. These numbers are not the result of anti-homosexual propaganda — they are the results of rigorous studies carried out by prestigious research organizations and by the homosexuals themselves.

It is extremely important to note that there are a vast number of homosexuals in this country — perhaps millions — who do not participate in these activities, but instead lead a chaste lifestyle. These figures apply to sexually active homosexuals only.

The lower half of Figure 15 shows that homosexual men and women participate in violent, exploitative, and perverted behavior at a much greater rate than normal people. Homosexuals have set no ethical limits upon their activities, and so feel free to rape others, have sex with animals, cheat on income tax and on their spouses, deliberately infect others with sexually-transmitted diseases, and in general just act like spoiled children.

The Impacts on Life Span. By their very nature, homosexual acts do violence to nature and to the human body. Homosexuals are infected with a wide variety of deadly and crippling diseases, are prone

FIGURE 15
AVERAGE FREQUENCY AND TYPE OF HOMOSEXUAL ACTIVITIES

SEXUAL PRACTICES OF PROMISCUOUS HOMOSEXUALS

<u>Description of Homosexual Activity</u>	<u>Average Probability Per Month</u>	<u>Average Probability Per Year</u>
"Rimming" and eating fecal material	33%	88%
Drinking urine	5%	46%
'Fisting' (closed fist up the rectum)	7%	58%
Fellatio and swallowing semen	53%	100%
Sodomy	59%	100%
Anonymous, multi-partner contact	4%	37%
Extreme forms of sadomasochism	4%	37%

GENERAL LIFESTYLE OF ALL HOMOSEXUALS

<u>Description of Lifestyle Indicator</u>	<u>Comparison with Normal People</u>	
	<u>Homosexual Men</u>	<u>Homosexual Women</u>
Committed serial killings	196 times more	Unknown
Molested children	90 times more	9 times more
Committed mass murder	34 times more	Unknown
Ever committed a sex-related crime	5 times more	23 times more
Ever arrested for a sex-related crime	5 times more	11 times more
Ever had sex with animals	6 times more	11 times more
Ever hired a prostitute	5 times more	11 times more
Ever had group sex	3 times more	8 times more
Ever had sex to <i>deliberately</i> infect others with STD	7 times more	3 times more
Ever had sex in public	3 times more	6 times more
Ever been raped	4 times more	3 times more
Ever cheated in marriage	3 times more	3 times more
Ever made obscene phone calls	2 times more	4 times more
Ever attempted suicide	4 times more	2 times more
Use illegal drugs regularly	3 times more	2 times more
Physical fight in last year	No difference	3 times more
Ever obtained an abortion	Not applicable	1.5 times more

References. (1) *New England Journal of Medicine*, 1980, 302; *American Journal of Public Health* 1985; *Nebraska Medical Journal* 1985, 70. (2) The First National Gay and Lesbian Sex Survey, as described in the Summer 1989 *Family Research Newsletter*. (3) Father Enrique T. Rueda. *The Homosexual Network: Private Lives & Public Policy*. 1982: Old Greenwich, Connecticut; Devin Adair Publishers. (4) Paul Cameron, Ph.D. "Homosexual Molestation of Children/Sexual Interaction of Teacher and Pupil." *Psychological Reports*, 1985, 57, pages 1,227 to 1,236.

to extreme violence, and are true sexual addicts. Therefore, it should come as no surprise that this violent and sick deathstyle should have a profound impact upon the length of the average promiscuous homosexual's life.

Recent health studies have shown that homosexuals are 23 more times likely than heterosexuals to contract venereal diseases, including a syphilis rate 1,400% higher. Lesbians are 19 times more likely to have had syphilis, four times as likely to have scabies, and twice as likely to have genital warts.²⁴

The National Lesbian-Gay Health Foundation found that homosexuals are three times as likely as heterosexuals to have an alcohol or drug abuse problem.²⁵ Incredibly, homosexuals are 87 times more likely to be murdered than normal people; 25 times more apt to commit suicide; and even 18 times more likely to die in a traffic accident!²⁶

All of these factors, and many others, combine to carve years off of the life of anyone who enters the homosexual lifestyle.

In order to determine the impacts of homosexual practices on lifespan length, the Family Research Institute analyzed and summarized lifespan data found in the obituaries of one of the largest homosexual newspapers in the United States — the *Washington Blade* — from March 21, 1986 to April 19, 1991. The results of these data analyses are shown below.

- * of the total of 644 deaths of homosexuals listed in the obituaries of the *Washington Blade* over the five-year period mentioned above, 317 died of complications related to AIDS and 327 died of other causes.
- * the median lifespan of the homosexuals who died of AIDS was 39, and the median lifespan of the homosexuals who died of *other* causes was only four years longer, at 43.
- * the oldest homosexual listed died at the age of 78. Of the total of 644 homosexual deaths listed, only five were aged 65 or older — just one percent, compared to 73 percent of all males in general who survive to the age of 65.
- * eight of the 644 homosexuals committed suicide, a rate 60 times greater than that of the general population.
- * of the 260 deaths among those in a homosexual "marriage," the median age of death was 37, showing that such relationships do not prolong homosexual life, contrary to sodomite propaganda.
- * the median age of death for female homosexuals ("lesbians") was 45 years. The average lifespan of normal women is now 75 years. This shows that 'lesbians' give up three decades of their lives in order to practice perverted sex.

This study showed that the average homosexual person died at the age of 41. The average age of death for all people in the population was 73. Therefore, this study showed that the promiscuous homosexual lifestyle, on the average, subtracts 32 years from a person's life.

Another more extensive study confirmed the results of the *Washington Blade* survey by reviewing a total of 5,246 obituaries in 16 homosexual newspapers scattered all over the country. This survey showed that the average homosexual died at the age of 39.²⁷ Therefore, this second study showed that the promiscuous homosexual lifestyle, on the average, subtracts (73-39) = 34 years from a person's life.

A sampling of 5,890 deaths in two studies is statistically solid enough to insure that the above conclusion is correct to within plus or minus two years. In other words, a person entering into the promiscuous homosexual deathstyle *can expect to lose, on the average, 32 to 36 years from his or her life.*

And this is the lifestyle that is defended by sodomite activists as both morally and practically equal to heterosexuality!

References: Homosexual Practices.

- ¹ C.S. Lewis, quoted in David A. Noebel, *The Homosexual Revolution*, page i.
- ² David A. Noebel. *The Homosexual Revolution*. Tulsa, Oklahoma: American Christian College Press. 1977, 192 pages, \$1.95 paperback. Pages 81 and 159.
- ³ Ignatius Press. "The Serious Reader's Guide to Good Catholic Literature." Winter, 1989-1990.
- ⁴ Sigmund Freud. *A General Introduction to Psychoanalysis*. Quoted in the January 31, 1991 issue of *The Wanderer*, page 3.
- ⁵ "Safe-Sex Alert: Watch Out for Depraved Sweet Potatoes!" *Family Research Newsletter*, April-May 1989, page 7.
- ⁶ Doug Oakley. "Diaperful of Love: The Shocking True Story of Sausalito's Adult Diaper Fraternity." *Nose Magazine* ("the seventh one"), pages 28 to 31.
- ⁷ "Just a Coincidence?" *Focus on the Family Citizen*, February 1990, page 5.
- ⁸ These figures are gleaned from AP and UPI news reports from 1983 to 1981, inclusive. Of 77 mass murders committed during this time period, 31 were by homosexuals. And these were only by persons *identified* as homosexuals — the actual percentage is probably closer to 50 or even 60 percent. "Mass murder" is defined as the systematic killing of three or more persons at one point in time, as opposed to killing people one at a time over a longer period, which is generally referred to as "serial killing." The figure of 40 percent is remarkable consistent, and holds true over the longer 17-year period cited in the text. This latter period is referred to and documented in "Murder, Violence and Homosexuality." Institute for the Scientific Investigation of Sexuality, 1987. Also see C. Allen. *A Textbook of Psychosexual Disorders* (2nd Edition). Oxford University Press, 1969, and J.P. de River. *The Sexual Criminal* (2nd Edition). C.C. Thomas, 1956.
- ⁹ As quoted in Eloise Salholz. "The Future of Gay America." *Newsweek Magazine*, March 12, 1990, page 23.
- ¹⁰ As described in *USA Today*, August 22, 1989, page 3A.
- ¹¹ "Snuff Film Ring Uncovered." *National Federation for Decency Journal*, July/August 1985, page 14.
- ¹² *Just Out Magazine*, April 1989, page 4.
- ¹³ *National Newslines*. "Supreme Court to Hear Arguments on Phone Sex." *The Lavender Network* May 1989, page 57.
- ¹⁴ *National Newslines*. "Adult Phone Lines Under Attack." *The Lavender Network*, April 1990, page 50.
- ¹⁵ Editorial in *Outweek Magazine*, April 10, 1991, page 26.
- ¹⁶ The Institute for Media Education. *A Content Analysis of Two Decades of The Advocate* (July 5, 1972 - July 2, 1991) and *The 1991 Gayyellow Pages*. June 1991.

- ¹⁷ Dr. Charles Socarides. "Homosexuals and the Homosexual Rights Movement." *American Family Association Journal*, April 1990, page 13.
- ¹⁸ The First National Gay and Lesbian Sex Survey, as described in the Summer 1989 *Family Research Newsletter*. Also see Karla Jay and Allen Young. *The Gay Report*. New York City: Summit Publishers, 1979.
- ¹⁹ "New Sexual Victims: Cross Dressers." *Family Research Newsletter*, January-March 1991, page 5.
- ²⁰ "The Week." *National Review*, April 11, 1986, page 16.
- ²¹ L. McKusick, et.al. "AIDS and Sexual Behavior Reported By Gay Men in San Francisco." *American Journal of Public Health*, 1985, 75, pages 493 to 496. Also see P.H. Gebhard and A.B. Johnson. *The Kinsey Data*. Saunders Publishers, 1979.
- ²² A.P. Bell, M.S. Weinberg, and S.K. Hammersmith. *Sexual Preference*. Bloomington, Indiana: Indiana University Press, 1981. Pages 308 and 309.
- ²³ Charles Kirk and Erasmus Pill. "Overhauling Straight America." *Guide Magazine*, November 1987.
- ²⁴ H.W. Jaffe and C. Keewhan, et.al. "National Case-Control Study of Kaposi's Sarcoma and Pneumocystis Carinii Pneumonia in Homosexual Men; Part I, Epidemiological Results." *Annals of Internal Medicine*, February 1983, pages 145 to 157. H.H. Hansfield. "Sexually Transmitted Disease in Homosexual Men." *American Journal of Public Health*. September 1981, pages 989 and 990. Karla Jay and Allen Young. *The Gay Report*. New York City: Summit Publishers, 1979. Janet E. Gans, et.al. "America's Adolescents: How Healthy Are They?" *Journal of the American Medical Association*, January 1990, page 31.
- ²⁵ "Gays Are More Prone to Substance Abuse." *Insight Magazine*, November 5, 1990.
- ²⁶ "Overview of the Simmons Gay Media Survey." Rivendell Marketing Company, Plainfield, New Jersey, undated, page 1. Also see Dennis Kneale. "Gay Consumer Spending." *The Wall Street Journal*, February 10, 1989.
- ²⁷ Paul Cameron, William I. Playfair, and Stephen Wellum. "The Homosexual Lifespan." Family Research Institute, Washington, D.C., 1992.

Further Reading: Homosexual Practices.

A.P. Bell, M.S. Weinberg, and S.K. Hammersmith. *Sexual Preference: Statistical Appendix*. Bloomington, Indiana: Indiana University Press, 1981. Some of the results of this survey on sexual practices were tabulated from a 550-item questionnaire answered by 4,340 adults from Los Angeles, Denver, Omaha, Louisville, Dallas, and Washington, DC in 1983 and 1984. This survey was conducted by the Institute for the Scientific Investigation of Sexuality.

Dick Hafer. *Homosexuality: Legitimate, Alternate Deathstyle*. \$7.95, 204 pages. The 'comics commando' strikes again with a comic-book style book on the various aspects of homosexuality: Homosexual practices, including pedophilia; AIDS; the 'gay agenda'; and facts about homosexual orientation. This book is not only easy to read because of its format, but also full of well-documented and footnoted information.

Judith A. Reisman and Edward W. Eichel. *Kinsey, Sex and Fraud: The Indoctrination of a People*. Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990. 237 pages. A fine examination of the background of the Alfred Kinsey sexual studies that "showed" that children are sexual from birth and that ten percent of the population is exclusively homosexual. This book examines in detail the flaws in Kinsey's studies, and looks at the machinations of modern-day 'sexologists' who build their work on his studies. Reisman also details the impacts that Kinsey-style sex education has had on our country.

CHAPTER 8

HOMOSEXUALS: A CLEAR AND PRESENT DANGER TO OUR CHILDREN

'The love between men and boys is at the foundation of homosexuality. For the gay community to imply that boy-love is not homosexual love is ridiculous.'

— Point of View. "No Place for Homo-Homophobia." San Francisco *Sentinel* [homosexual newspaper], March 26, 1992.

WARNING!

Some of the material described in this chapter is extremely offensive in nature.

'Gay Rights' Philosophy.

'There is no age at which a person becomes capable of consenting to sex. The age of sexual consent is just one of many ways in which adults impose their system of control on children ... Amazing as it may seem in this child-hating and homophobic society, boy lovers [pederasts] find boys attractive and like their spontaneity and openness.'

— The North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA).¹

Introduction.

The Allegation. There can be no doubt that sodomites are addicted to their perversions, as described in Chapter 3, "Homosexual Orientation."

The almost unspeakable activities routinely practiced by homosexuals are so hideously unnatural, and have such an incredibly wide range, that most normal people simply cannot deal with the reality that they represent.

And so, the words "alternative lifestyle" conjure up nothing more than a vaguely sinister but very fuzzy picture for most Christians.

Though the general term "lifestyle" is very difficult to quantify or measure, there is one specific area in which most normal people have defined a large percentage of promiscuous homosexuals perfectly: In their wretched longing for sex with young children — the younger the better.

The sodomite strategists are acutely aware of widespread public revulsion towards pederasty and pedophilia, and know that they must somehow 'defuse' the immense potential for damage to the 'gay rights' movement that these perversions represent.

They do this primarily by alleging that 90 percent (95 percent, 97 percent, pick a number) of all child sexual molestation is committed by heterosexuals.

The purpose of this lie, of course, is to make sodomites look like "just plain folks," with the same occasional weaknesses as heterosexuals.

Definitions. People often equate the term "child molestation" with "pedophilia," but, in order to understand the differences between homosexual and heterosexual child molestation, a distinction must be made between the sexual abuse of boys and girls.

In general, *pederasty* is the crime of sexually molesting a young person of the same sex, while *pedophilia* is the crime of sexually molesting a child of the opposite sex. *Paraphilia* refers to the general class of child molestation, and includes both pederasty and pedophilia.

Manipulating The Definition. Another way in which sodomites use words to deflect criticism is simply by defining homosexual pederasty out of existence.

According to most "gay rights" propagandists, a 50-year old man who sodomizes a 12-year old boy is *not* engaging in homosexual activity. Therefore, by default, such an event would be an incident of *heterosexual* child molestation.

This is the same type of statistical chicanery used by pro-abortion propagandists who claim that "88 percent of Americans are pro-choice." What they don't tell you, of course, is that even pro-lifers who would allow only an exception to save the life of the mother are lumped in with those who accept third-trimester sex selection abortions of healthy preborn babies.

FIGURE 16

"The love between men and boys is at the foundation of homosexuality. For the gay community to imply that boy-love is not homosexual love is ridiculous. We must not be seduced into believing misinformation from the press and the government. Child molesting does occur, but there are also positive sexual relations. And we need to support the men and the boys in those relationships."

— Point of View. "No Place for Homo-Homophobia." San Francisco *Sentinel*, March 26, 1992.

"We shall sodomize your sons, emblems of your feeble masculinity, of you shallow dreams and vulgar lies. We shall seduce them in your schools, in your dormitories, in your gymnasiums, in your locker rooms, in your sports arenas, in your seminars, in your youth groups, in your movie theater bathrooms, in your army bunkhouses, in your truck stops, in your all-male clubs, in your houses of Congress, wherever men are with men together. Your sons shall become our minions and do our bidding. They will be recast in our image. They will come to crave and adore us."

— Michael Swift. *Gay Community News*, February 15, 1987. Reprinted in the *Congressional Record*, February 15-21, 1987.

"There is no age at which a person becomes capable of consenting to sex. The age of sexual consent is just one of many ways in which adults impose their system of control on children."

— The North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA). Quoted in Shirley J. O'Brien. "The Child Molester: Porn Plays a Major Role in Life." *National Federation for Decency Journal*, May/June 1987, pages 9 to 11.

"If I were to see the case of a boy aged 10 or 11 who's intensely attracted toward a man in his twenties or thirties, if the relationship is totally mutual, and the bonding is genuinely totally mutual, then I would not call it pathological in any way ... When the gay rights activists began being politically active, there wasn't a sufficient body of scientific information for them to base their gay rights activism on. You don't have to have a basic body of scientific information in order to decide to work actively for a particular ideology, as long as you're prepared to be put in jail. Isn't that how social change has always taken place, really?"

— John Money, Ph.D., a retired professor of medical psychology and pediatrics at Johns Hopkins University and Hospital. Quoted in "Interview: John Money." *Paidika: The Journal of Paedophilia*, The Netherlands, 2(7), pages 5 to 9.

The Bottom Line. The sexual abuse of young children is a perversion, regardless of whether homosexuals or heterosexuals participate in it. The critical difference here is that child sexual molestation is a *defining characteristic* of the homosexual lifestyle. As the opening quote to this chapter (made by a homosexual) asserts, sex with kids is "at the foundation of homosexuality."

Figure 16 shows just a very few of the quotes that have been made by sodomite activists who support the theory that pederasty is at the very heart of homosexual behavior.

By vivid contrast, child molestation is *not* an accepted or integral part of heterosexual behavior. Heterosexual men who molest underage girls are engaging in perverted and illegal acts, to be sure, but these people are the *exception* to the rule.

And it is important to note that those men who molest small boys and appear to be heterosexual are

generally 'closet bisexuals' or 'closet homosexuals' who have married, fathered children, and set up the appearance of being normal as a cover for their secret perversions.

Why Do Homosexuals Molest Children?

Introduction. Homosexuals molest young children for two primary purposes: To continue the 'species' and, of course, for sexual gratification.

Perpetrating the 'Species.' The first reason that homosexuals molest young boys is to carry on the perpetuation of their 'species.' Since homosexuals do not reproduce, they must recruit.

This sounds suspiciously like a slogan that "far-right homophobes" might use, but it is backed up with facts and figures.

EXAMPLES OF SODOMITES EXPRESSING THEIR SEXUAL DESIRE FOR YOUNG BOYS

"I guess it shows how far we've traveled from reality that people don't realize that an intergenerational sexual relationship could be and should be character building. [I am] not sure that a 7-year-old can give informed consent. That doesn't mean that one should necessarily exclude sexual relations with them."

— Wayne Dynes, Ph.D., quoted in Michael Ebert. "Pedophilia Steps Into the Daylight." *Focus on the Family Citizen*, November 16, 1992, pages 6 to 8.

"People seem to think that any [sexual] contact between children and adults has a bad effect on the child. I say that this can be a loving and thoughtful, responsible sexual activity."

— Wardell Pomeroy, quoted in Michael Ebert. "Pedophilia Steps Into the Daylight." *Focus on the Family Citizen*, November 16, 1992, pages 6 to 8.

"I think that pederasty should be given the stamp of approval. I think it's true that boy-lovers [pederasts] are much better for children than the parents are ..."

— Convicted pedophile and NAMBLA member David Thorstad. Quoted in Joseph Sobran. "The Moderate Radical." *Human Life Review*, Summer 1983, pages 59 and 60.

"Amazing as it may seem in this child-hating and homophobic society, boy lovers [pederasts] find boys attractive and like their spontaneity and openness."

— Flyer distributed by NAMBLA, described in "NAMBLA Cancels Meeting Following NFD Protest." *National Federation for Decency Journal*, November/December 1987, page 5.

**"You look like a cherub, but you're worldly-wise.
You'd love to have me think you're newly-born,
but I can spot the twinkle in your eyes;
you know damned well how much you turn me on.
Between us, you're the satyr — I'm the saint,
so shed your sacred robe and bare your skin,
surrender to my touch without restraint,
and later, put your halo on again."**

— Pedophile Philip Hutchinson's poem entitled "Choirboy."
NAMBLA Bulletin, January-February 1984, page 14.

Quite simply, the most effective method for homosexuals to recruit is to molest young boys. A truthful presentation at a school is obviously not going to do the trick: "How would you like to have people defecate on you, whip you, shove various large items up your rear end, have a 1,000% greater chance of contracting dangerous and often fatal venereal diseases, and chop thirty years off your life? If you're interested, sign up here!"

No, the approach must be much more subtle and deceptive. Boys who are molested when they are young and still defining their sexual identities are much more likely to evolve into homosexuals. David Finkelhorn, in his book *Child Sexual Abuse*, notes that boys victimized by adult male homosexuals were four times more likely than non-victims to engage in adult homosexual behavior themselves.

And a major survey that asked homosexuals why they were oriented towards men found that 22% said that they had been molested by older homosexuals themselves when they were children.²

Finally, Alfred Kinsey (the originator of the notorious "ten percent" myth, found in his surveys of thousands of homosexuals that the *leading cause of homosexual orientation* was, as he phrased it, "Early homosexual experience with adults or peers."³

Sexual Gratification. Recruitment of children into homosexuality is an *indirect* objective of the "gay rights" movement. Sodomites rarely say to themselves "I'm going to strike a blow for gays everywhere and do a little recruiting today!"

The most important reason that homosexuals molest young children is for sexual gratification.

Studies have shown repeatedly that many homosexuals relentlessly pursue young boys for sexual gratification. In the sodomite jargon, young boys are known as "chickens," homosexuals with a taste for them are called "chicken hawks," and sex with a young boy is referred to as a "chicken dinner."

The general sodomite term for incest and pedophilia is "intergenerational love," which may in many cases be taken to mean sodomy between father and natural or adopted son.

Prevalence of the Threat.

Overview. Most Christian parents have no idea whatever of the magnitude of the violent sexual threat that is arrayed against their children.

So-called "gay rights" groups know very well that their most damaging enemies are the pederasts who lurk within their own ranks. If homosexual pederasts were exposed to the public, the entire sodomite movement would be discredited, and its carefully-cultured "victim" persona would be destroyed or heavily damaged.

Whenever he is confronted with evidence of homosexual child molestation, the homophile propagandist will take on his most indignant demeanor and will strenuously insist that he and all of his "gay" friends have absolutely nothing to do with the sexual seduction of young children. He will also allege that the "gay rights" movement is doing everything it can to dissociate itself from organized pedophiles.

He will be lying in his teeth, as the following paragraphs decisively demonstrate. Not only do mainline sodomite groups casually *accept* child molesters, they vigorously *defend* them as well.

Constructing the Desired Image. In keeping with their media image as "gentle but angry people," sodomites have teamed up with "mainline" sex education organizations to present a propaganda picture that consists of both homosexual and heterosexual child molesters as gentle and kind people who just happen to express their love in a sexual way with small children. Some of the resulting statements are simultaneously comical and absurd.

For example, Wardell Pomeroy, who was one of Alfred Kinsey's main researchers, claimed that "We find many beautiful and mutually satisfying [sexual] relationships between fathers and daughters. These may be transient or ongoing, but they have no harmful effects ... Incest between adults and younger children can also prove to be a satisfying and enriching experience ... When there is a mutual and unselfish concern for the other person, rather than a feeling of possessiveness and a selfish concern with one's own sexual gratification, then incestuous

relationships can — and do — work out well. Incest can be a satisfying, non-threatening, and even an enriching emotional experience, as I said earlier."⁴

And SIECUS (the Sex Education and Information Council of the United States) alleges that "Most pedophiliacs (people who are sexually interested in minor children) are gentle and affectionate, and are not dangerous in the way childmolesters are stereotypically considered to be."⁵

This vague and unsupported statement is in direct contradiction to established research that shows that nearly two-thirds (58%) of child molesters are violent when they assault children, and that 42% of their child victims are physically injured during the sexual abuse.⁶

"Disavowing" the Child Molesters ... Homosexual strategists Marshall K. Kirk and Erastes Pill recognize the importance of "hiding" the presence of the organized child molesters, and simultaneously acknowledge their strong connection to the "gay rights" movement; **Portray gays as victims, not as aggressive challengers.** In any campaign to win over the public, gays must be cast as victims in need of protection so that straights will be inclined by reflex to assume the role of protector ... jaunty mustachioed musclemen would keep a very low profile in gay commercials and other public presentations, while sympathetic figures of nice young people, old people, and attractive women would be featured (it goes without saying that groups on the farthest margin of acceptability, such as NAMBLA, must play no part at all in such a campaign: Suspected child-molesters will never look like victims.)⁷

It would be a grave mistake to disassociate homosexual activity from pedophilic activity. The laws that the pedophiles want could only be formulated, enacted, and enforced after society had been sufficiently numbed to the heinous activities of adult homosexuals.

Individual homosexual activists will quickly and vehemently declare that NAMBLA is an outlaw group, and that they do not under any circumstances condone pederasty (defined in this instance as sex between grown men and young boys).

This assertion is purely a propaganda ploy, because the homosexual strategists recognize that NAMBLA and similar groups are their Achilles' heel. NAMBLA is routinely welcomed into high-visibility Gay Pride parades in New York City, San Francisco, and other major cities, and the organization is a member in good standing of the worldwide umbrella group International Gay Association (IGA).

The obvious and inescapable conclusion is that homosexual organizations heartily and proudly approve of pedophilia — except when it does not serve their political purposes.⁸

... **While Defending Them.** In 1982, convicted child molester David Thorstad, who is a self-professed Marxist-Leninist and spokesman for NAMBLA, defended some members of his group that had been arrested for pedophilia as he spoke at a press conference. These members had been convicted of kidnapping small boys and taking them to a Massachusetts cottage for molestation. Thorstad claimed that the young boys were not being molested — they were being "liberated!" He also said "I think that pederasty should be given the stamp of approval. I think it's true that boy-lovers [pederasts] are much better for children than the parents are ..."⁹

Thorstad shows us what the future holds if we relax our vigilance for just an instant; "Man-boy love relationships are a happy feature of the rebellion of youth, and of its irrepressible search for self-discovery ... **Most of us**, given the opportunity and the assurance of safety, would no doubt choose to share our sexuality with someone under the age of consent."¹⁰

"**It's Not Our Fault ...**" Homosexuals, in keeping with their policy of blaming everyone else for all of their problems, have been known to allege that pedophilia is the fault of normal people!

For example, two sodomite authors, in an article entitled "Homophobia and the Berean League Report," stated that "If it were not for our society's almost psychotic fear of sex, no one would get upset about a consensual sexual relationship between an adult and someone who is underage."

A Mathematical Analysis of the Frequency of Molestation.

Who Is Molesting? Because they are well aware of the threat that NAMBLA and other organized pederasts present to their movement, sodomites incessantly claim that they are not child molesters. They also commonly allege that "97 percent of all child sexual abuse occurs at the hands of heterosexuals."

A simply mathematical analysis proves that this is a gross and blatant lie.

Background Studies. A number of studies — *all performed by homosexuals or their sympathizers* — have shown that an extremely large percentage of homosexuals have participated in child molestation.

Homosexual activists Karla Jay and Allen Young revealed in their 1979 *Gay Report* that 73% of all homosexuals have acted as "chicken hawks" — that is, they have preyed on adolescent or younger boys.¹¹

Alfred Kinsey, the greatest friend the homosexuals ever had, found even as far back as 1948 that 37 percent of all male homosexuals

admitted to having sex with children under 17 years old.¹²

The following paragraphs calculate the actual percentage of child sexual abuse that can be 'credited' to homosexuals.

Sexual Abuse. According to the United States Census Bureau, a total of 29,021,000 instances of child abuse were reported during the twenty-year period 1973 to 1992. It is estimated that 40 percent of all serious child abuse is not reported, so the actual number of instances of child abuse is closer to 40,630,000 for the twenty-year period.¹³

Sexual maltreatment of children accounts for 12% of all cases of child abuse, or about 4,875,000 of the total over the twenty-year period.¹³

Abuse By Gender. Man-hating Neofeminists cling to their stereotype of brutal males abusing helpless women and children, but the plain fact is that *women* commit most of the serious cases of child abuse (58%). 49 percent of the victims are boy children. Finally, about 80 percent of all sexual abuse of boys is committed by men, and about 20 percent of all sexual abuse of girls is committed by women.¹³

Therefore, the sexual abuse rates for the twenty-year period by gender are shown below.

SEXUAL ABUSE OF CHILDREN BY GENDER

Sexual abuse of boys by men:	$(4,875,000) \times (0.49) \times (0.80) = 1,911,000$
Sexual abuse of girls by men:	$(4,875,000) \times (0.51) \times (0.80) = 1,989,000$
Sexual abuse of boys by women:	$(4,875,000) \times (0.49) \times (0.20) = 478,000$
Sexual abuse of girls by women:	$(4,875,000) \times (0.51) \times (0.20) = 497,000$

The most obvious result of these calculations is that

$$(1,911,000 + 497,000) / (4,875,000) = 49.4 \text{ percent}$$

of all child sexual abuse is committed by male and female homosexuals. This figure agrees closely with the results of several studies that show that homosexuals consistently account for between one-third and one-half of all cases of child molestation.¹⁴

Finally, Figure 4 of Chapter 3, "Homosexual Orientation," shows the results of ten recent studies on the percentage of homosexuals in society. The percentage of people ever reporting having had even *one* homosexual experience is 3.45 percent, and the

vast majority of these cases involved one-time-only experimentation in the teenaged years. People who are *exclusively* homosexual make up about half of this figure, or about 1.7 percent.

If the 1.7 percent of the population that is homosexual accounts for 49.4 percent of all child sexual abuse, then each individual homosexual is

$$(49.4/1.7)/(50.6/98.3) = 56$$

times more likely to abuse children than each individual heterosexual!

Frequency of Individual Molestation. Studies confirm the above figures by showing that, even among the general class of male sexual deviants (both homosexual and heterosexual), pederasts (boy molesters) are much more prolific in their offenses than pedophiles (girl molesters).

The most extensive study performed on the relative degree of predatory behavior of these two classes of male sexual deviants found that 153 pederasts sexually molested 22,981 boys over an average period of 22 years, while 224 pedophiles molested 4,435 girls over an average period of 18 years.¹⁵ This means that each pederast molested an average of 150 boys, and each pedophile molested an average of 20 girls — a ratio of 7.5 to one.

In light of the fact that promiscuous homosexuals have an average of 100 times more adult sex 'partners' during their lifetimes than heterosexuals, this conclusion is not at all surprising.

Molestation By Teachers. It is well-known (and logical) that homosexuals with a desire for young children purposefully seek employment that will bring them into proximity with the greatest number of children possible. The most 'promising' jobs of this nature include Boy Scout leaders and school teachers.

This is primarily why homosexual teachers have been involved in more than *eighty percent* of all recorded cases of teacher/pupil sex. And it also explains why sodomites are trying so hard to force the Boy Scouts to accept practicing homosexuals as leaders.

A nationwide survey of school principals showed that they received 13 times as many complaints about homosexuals sexually molesting students than they did about heterosexuals molesting students.¹⁶

If we accept the inflated figure that ten percent of the population is homosexual, this means that a homosexual teacher is

$$((13/0.10)/(1/0.9)) = 117$$

times as likely to be involved in sex with a student than a 'straight' teacher is. If we use the more realistic figure of two percent of the population being homosexual, then sodomite teachers are

$$((13/0.02)/(1/0.98)) = 637$$

times as likely to be involved in sex with a student than a 'straight' teacher is!

The former figure is almost precisely confirmed by studies showing that homosexual teachers are from 90 to 100 times more likely to molest students than normal teachers.¹⁷

A 1977 survey by the *Boston Globe* found that every national and local poll on the subject indicated that a wide majority of people vehemently opposed hiring sodomites as school teachers.¹⁷ The above figures show that the public has a compelling logical basis for not wanting homosexuals in the schools.

The Child Molestation Industry.

"We believe children should begin sex at birth. It causes a lot of problems not to practice incest."

— Valida Davila of San Diego's Childhood Sensuality Circle.¹⁸

The 'Culture' Is Thriving. Since child molestation is an integral part of the "gay" lifestyle, it is inevitable that it would spawn a devoted following, complete with its own literature, language, and clubs.

Sodomites have published guides that give details on where to procure young boys inexpensively in Mexico and Thailand and where to find houses of prostitution in South and Central America and Europe that are staffed entirely by boy prostitutes, most or all of whom have been kidnapped and forced into the homosexual lifestyle against their wills.¹⁹

In 1984, a Philadelphia homosexual bookstore began selling a book entitled *How to Have Sex With Kids*, which included a long section on how to entice and kidnap small children, how to have sex with them, and how to intimidate and threaten them into silence. After this book had attracted a considerable amount of unfavorable attention, the homosexual press took the position that the production and sale of such a book was protected by the First Amendment to the United States Constitution.²⁰ The sodomite press did *not* disavow the contents of the book or criticize its writers, publishers, and distributors in any way.

According to the FBI *Bulletin*, a guide entitled "Where the Young Ones Are" listed 378 homosexual establishments in 54 major cities where child sex is marketed.²¹

Lesbian "kiddie porn queen" Kathryn Wilson was arrested in Los Angeles in 1982, while in possession of a mailing list of 30,000 men who sodomize young children.²¹

Organized Homosexual Child Abuse Groups. Believe it or not, even child molesters have unions! Organizations that openly promote pederasty operate freely and openly in this and other countries.

The Rene Guyon Society operates out of California and "boasts" 10,000 members. Its motto is "Sex Before Eight or it's Too Late!"

Its East Coast counterpart is the North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA), whose membership is concentrated in eleven major Northeastern and Midwestern cities. NAMBLA bills itself as a lobbying group with a "libertarian, humanistic outlook on sexuality."¹⁴ David Thorstad, the group's most outspoken leader, claims that he is fighting for "... the rights of children to control their own bodies."²²

Does this slogan sound familiar?

The largest British pervert group is the Paedophilic Information Exchange (PIE), which would like to lower the age of consent to four years.

Other pederast organizations include the Lewis Carroll Collector's Guild, the Childhood Sensuality Circle, the Eulenspiegel Society, and PAN.

Pedophile Techniques. Organized child molesters have taken advantage of the latest technology and information management techniques to establish a highly-organized network that poses a grave threat to our nation's children.

Child molesters in these clubs run at least 135 computer "bulletin boards" which exchange the names and descriptions of children who have been brutalized into accepting the sadistic behavior of the predators, usually due to fear of extreme physical and psychological punishment if they do not comply. The information exchanged also includes new techniques for controlling children and destroying their inhibitions and values. One of these techniques includes raping the children with symbols of authority that they have grown used to, including flagpoles (complete with American flag), and Bibles with hard corners.²³

According to Dr. Ann Burgess of the University of Pennsylvania School of Nursing, there are now 275 monthly "kiddie porn" magazines in circulation.²³

The specialized, high-quality 'molester mags' such as the Netherlands' *PAIDIKA: The Journal of Paedophilia* routinely include tips on luring children, such as using soap crayons in the bath to get young children to disrobe. Incidentally, the stated purpose of *PAIDIKA* is "to demonstrate that paedophilia has been, and remains, a legitimate and productive part of the totality of human experience."

Incredibly, these groups also perform studies and publish scientific articles that 'support' paedophilia. Some of this propagandist 'research' is as laughable as it is hideous. For example, The Rene Guyon Society's proposed revisions to the California Penal Code included the conclusions reached in Figure 17.

Try to imagine forcing oral sex on a four-year old in the name of eliminating thumbsucking and providing vitamins! Whoever performed this 'research' is either blinded due to his perverted addictions or has a very low opinion of the

intelligence of the lawmakers who briefly considered (and promptly round-filed) this trash.

Objectives of the Pedophiles.

The Primary Goal. Homosexual pedophile groups such as NAMBLA (the North American Man-Boy Love Association) and the Rene Guyon Society have as their primary objective the elimination of *all* laws that restrict in any manner sex between pedophiles and children of *any* age. This, of course, would give the perverts *carte blanche* to commit any act on innocent children, without any restriction whatever.

Of course, the child molesters cannot possibly attain this ultimate goal in one huge leap, so they must advance one step at a time, as all amoral social revolutionaries must. This is the principle of gradualism or incrementalism which succeeded so well for the abortionists and the homosexuals, and which is now being used by the euthanasiasts.

No Fringe Elements Here. Pedophile groups like NAMBLA must not be dismissed as a 'fringe element' of the 'gay rights' movement, because they represent some of the most important core values of most homosexuals. In fact, most 'mainstream' homosexual groups fully support the elimination of any laws restricting sexual activity between men and young boys.

For example, The National Gay Task Force (NGTF) has as one of its primary goals the removal of all age of consent laws.²⁴ And as far back as February 1972, the National Coalition of Gay Organizations (NCGO) demanded the "... repeal of all laws governing the age of sexual consent."²³ And the July 5, 1979 *New York Post* reported that New York homosexuals strongly support sex between teachers and students "as long as it occurs outside the classroom."²³

Perhaps in the boy's room?

NAMBLA is not some far-Left nutcase group that has no clout. The organization boasts a national membership of more than 5,000, and publishes three major national periodicals, the *NAMBLA Bulletin*, the *NAMBLA News*, and the *NAMBLA Journal*.

In its literature, NAMBLA baldly states that "There is no age at which a person becomes capable of consenting to sex. The age of sexual consent is just one of many ways in which adults impose their system of control on children."¹

Does this sound familiar? Even organized pedophiles are getting into the 'victim' act, along with the Neofeminists and the homosexuals!

Figure 18 lists verbatim the philosophy and goals of the North American Man-Boy Love Association.

The phrase "children a plus," which is common in the sexually oriented want ad section of sodomite magazines, means that the writer is seeking children (the younger the better) who have been brutalized

FIGURE 17

CALIFORNIA PENAL CODE REVISION SOUGHT BY THE RENE GUYON SOCIETY

HOMOSEXUALITY (Anal Copulation, PC 286).

We Suggest: At age 4, and sometimes sooner, both male and female children *want*, can easily hold after massage, and will be allowed to have a teenager or older male's condom-covered penis in their anus. Tiny children will be required to wear a small "finger stall" or "finger cot" (obtainable from a drug store) condom from age 4 or any earlier age that they start penetrating male and female anuses. 99% of the day there is no fecal matter in the anus. No enema is required.

Reasons: Makes child aware of anal venereal disease and its prevention. [Anal copulation is] part of the natural progress of development to heterosexuality.

ORAL COPULATION (PC 288a).

We Suggest: At age 4, and sometimes sooner, both male and female children *want*, can easily hold, and will be allowed to have a tiny child, teenager, or older male's penis in their mouth. This will bring an end to thumbsucking. The child will at last get valuable hormones that appear in the mature male's ejaculate that have been denied children in the past. Very young, teenage and adult females will be allowed to provide sexual satisfaction with their mouths and tongues to the penis and clitoris of young children.

Reasons: Trains for heterosexuality. No data exists showing that any harm is done. [Oral copulation is] part of the natural progress of development to heterosexuality.

HETEROSEXUALITY (Penis-Vagina Copulation (PC 261.1)).

We Suggest: At age 10, 11, or 12, females *want*, can easily hold, and will be allowed to have a teenager or older male's condom-covered penis in their vagina. From the earliest age of desire, a very young female will be allowed to have a tiny male's penis in her vagina if the penis is covered with a "finger stall" or "finger cot" (obtainable from a drug store). At all ages prior to age 18 for the female, the female is required to have vaginal foam inserted before penetration of the covered penis.

Reasons: Prevents venereal disease and pregnancy. Older person passes on tender, loving mannerisms. Lack of premarital sex leads to divorce, crime, and suicide.

MASTURBATION OF CHILD (PC 288 & PC 288.1).

We Suggest: No restrictions will be on the masturbation of a child so that such enjoyment will be provided by family, friends, or neighbors so that the child will no longer seek out strangers for this satisfaction. Self-masturbation, from crib age on, not to be discouraged.

Reasons: Parents and nonparents help a child toward good mental health by masturbating it or encouraging it to masturbate. Lack of premarital sex leads to divorce, crime, and suicide.

NUDITY ALONE WITH NO SEXUAL ACTIONS.

We Suggest: No restrictions; thus freeing Law Enforcement to tackle disease-spreading and unwanted-pregnancy activity and photos. Almost all American children have seen an erect male penis and an adult spread-eagle vagina or pictures thereof [emphasis in original].

Reference: Rene Guyon Society promotional/information package distributed in Beverly Hills, California, on March 20, 1981. Also reprinted in Father Enrique T. Rueda. *The Homosexual Network: Private Lives & Public Policy*. 1982: Old Greenwich, Connecticut; Devin Adair Publishers. Pages 178 and 179.

into accepting any perverse sexual act as normal, usually to avoid severe and painful physical and/or psychological punishment.

It is curious that the same people who go after parents for spanking their children simply ignore the

gross (and sometimes fatal) tortures inflicted upon young children by homosexuals.

An extract from the NAMBLA resolution calling for the repeal of all age of consent laws is shown below.

FIGURE 18

PHILOSOPHY AND GOALS OF THE NORTH AMERICAN MAN-BOY LOVE ASSOCIATION

OFFICIAL PHILOSOPHY AND GOALS OF THE NORTH AMERICAN MAN-BOY LOVE ASSOCIATION^A

The North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA) is an organization founded in response to the extreme oppression of men and boys involved in consensual sexual and other relationships with each other. Its membership is open to all individuals sympathetic to man/boy love in particular and sexual freedom in general. NAMBLA is strongly opposed to age of consent laws and other restrictions which deny adults and youth the full enjoyment of their bodies and control over their lives. NAMBLA's goal is to end the long-standing oppression of men and boys involved in any mutually consensual relationship by;

- (1) building a support network for such men and boys;
 - (2) educating the public on the benevolent nature of man/boy love;
 - (3) aligning [sic] with the lesbian, gay, and other movements for sexual liberation; and,
 - (4) supporting the liberation of persons of all ages from sexual prejudice and oppression.*
-

SOCIAL ACTION AGENDA OF NAMBLA'S "TASK FORCE ON CHILD-ADULT RELATIONS"^B

General Objective: To improve the social status and public image of pedophiles, to eliminate the legal sanctions against pedophile behavior, and to increase public awareness of children's emotional and sexual needs by;

1. Seeking to improve the public image of pedophiles through;
 - A. Oversight of sex-education and psychology curricula in public schools, colleges and universities, seeking to eliminate old stereotypes and falsehoods regarding pedophilia and children's sexuality.
 - B. Consultation with authorities on mental health and human sexual behavior to encourage a humane attitude toward pedophilia.
 - C. Legislative lobbying to reduce legal sanctions against pedophile behavior in particular and all consensual sexual behavior in general, and to increase children's rights to self-determination.
 - D. Liaison with feminist and other groups to establish the principle that the goals of all liberation groups are essentially the same: the elimination of sexist, authoritarian regimentation of human lives; and that the liberation of children is the *sine qua non* [essential essence] of all human liberation.
 2. Publication and dissemination of literature supporting the goals of pedophile liberation.
 3. Publication and dissemination of literature to increase public awareness of children's sexual and emotional needs, especially in the light of research on cognitive development.
-

References.

- ^A "Introducing the North American Man-Boy Love Association." Undated basic promotional brochure of NAMBLA National Headquarters in New York City. Reproduced in Father Enrique T. Rueda's *The Homosexual Network: Private Lives & Public Policy*. 1982: Old Greenwich, Connecticut; Devin Adair Publishers. Page 177.
- ^B Richard C. Bishop. "A Proposal for Pedophile Groups." *NAMBLA Journal*, New York, New York, July 1, 1979, page 5. Reproduced in Rueda, pages 214 and 215.

**EXTRACT FROM THE NAMBLA
RESOLUTION CALLING FOR THE
REPEAL OF ALL AGE OF CONSENT LAWS**

"Whereas it is impossible to say at what age a person is capable of consenting to sex because every individual and every case is different; and therefore any attempt to set an age is capricious, arbitrary, and unfair; and

"Whereas any attempt to set an age would weaken NAMBLA's identity as a sexual freedom organization, and limit it to advocating the point of view of only a segment of its membership and youth; and

"Whereas the state has no business intervening in any mutually consensual relationship, and NAMBLA has correctly refrained from asking it to do so;

"Be it resolved that NAMBLA reaffirms its position of abolition of all age of consent laws and other laws that violate the freedom of young people to control their own lives."

Reference. "Motion Approved By the 7th NAMBLA General Membership Conference, Boston, December 3-4, 1983." Presented by David Thorstad. *NAMBLA Bulletin*, January-February 1984, page 8.

Access to organized pederast groups is ridiculously easy. NAMBLA publishes porn-line numbers in homosexual newspapers all over the country for the express purpose of making new 'contacts.'

For example, Portland, Oregon's periodical *Willamette Week* has, on its dial-a-porn pages, advertised a heading entitled "Your Secret Meeting Place," under which the number for NAMBLA is listed as 1-976-MATE, extension 955. This porn line operates 24 hours per day.²⁵

Results of the Surveys. Of course, homosexual men often attempt to adopt young boys, as demonstrated in the sexually-oriented want ads in national sodomite publications. And lesbians are now organizing sperm banks so that they may employ the "turkey-baster" method of self-insemination in order to avoid involving themselves with men.

The general public seems to be at least vaguely aware of homosexual child-abusing activities. A June 1992 Gallup poll and an August 1992 Yankelovich Clancy Shulman survey showed that nearly two-thirds of all those questioned (63%) responded negatively to the inquiry "Should

homosexual couples be legally permitted to adopt children?"²⁶

Figure 19 shows a few very typical ads in homosexual magazines that deal with pederasty.

A Wide Constituency. The drive for 'pedophile rights' is not restricted to the well-known pedophile groups, or even to the "gay rights" movement as a whole. Many other far-Left organizations push agendas that include calls for recruiting children in the public schools. These groups proclaim loudly that "homosexuals don't recruit," but a quick glance at a typical list of their demands puts the lie to this claim.

The following list of "guidelines" (demands) was written up by a pro-sodomy group that insists that it is "mainstream." The National Organization for Women (NOW) advertises in the Combined Federal Campaign and other major fundraisers that it merely works for "job equity for women" and other fuzzy, feel-good objectives.

NOW obviously doesn't have the courage to reveal its real agenda, because its public relations strategists know that it wouldn't collect ten percent of what it would otherwise. This is just another indication that NOW really doesn't believe its own rhetoric.

**NATIONAL ORGANIZATION FOR WOMEN (NOW)
GUIDELINES FOR SCHOOL SANCTION OF
HOMOSEXUALITY AND LESBIANISM**

- * "School counselors should be required to take courses in human sexuality in which a comprehensive and positive view of lesbianism is presented. Lesbians as well as heterosexual counselors should be represented on the guidance staff.
- * The names and phone numbers of gay counseling services should be made available to all students and school psychologists.
- * Courses in sex education should be taught by persons who have taken the [pro-homosexual] human sexuality courses already mentioned. Students will thus be encouraged to explore alternate life styles, including lesbianism.
- * Textbooks which do not mention lesbianism or which refer to it as a mental disorder should not be used in sex education courses.
- * Lesbian Studies: Schools should set up lesbian studies programs in connection with women's studies programs to foster pride in the adolescent lesbian and to show heterosexual students that lesbians have made significant contributions to society.

Learning about these contributions would foster positive feelings on the part of all students.

- * **Libraries:** School libraries should be supplied with bibliographies of lesbian literature and urged to purchase novels, stories, poetry, and nonfiction books that portray the joy of women loving women. The use of these books should be encouraged in literature and history classes.
- * **Lesbian Clubs:** Lesbian clubs should be established in the schools. Such organizations would help lesbians to develop pride in their life styles, and to help overcome the prejudice of heterosexual students and faculty."

Reference. Jean O'Leary and Ginny Vida. "Lesbians and the Schools." This article appeared in the New York National Organization for Women (NOW) Newsletter under the title "Struggle to End Sex Bias — Report on Sex Bias in the Public Schools."

Defending the Child Molesters.

Perverts to the Rescue. If the "gay rights" movement was really serious about dissociating itself from child molesters, perhaps it would not rush to their defense so quickly when they were caught having sex with underage children.

The pederast groups themselves, of course, take care of their own. Members of the North American Man-Boy Love Association contribute one percent of their annual incomes to the NAMBLA Emergency Defense Fund, which defrays the legal expenses of members who have been charged with child molestation.²⁷

Perhaps the most revealing incident regarding the endorsement by "mainstream gay rights" groups of pederasty occurred when Congressman Gerry Studds [D.-olt] was caught operating a sodomy ring out of his Washington, D.C. apartment. One major newspaper described Studds as "The avowed homosexual who was censured by the House of Representatives for having had sex with a teenage male Congressional page. In fact, Studds had seduced the page, after giving him dinner and drinks at his apartment, and tried to seduce two others. Studds showed no remorse over his behavior."²⁸

After this disgusting episode, one homosexual political action committee (PAC) poured \$10,000 into Studds' reelection fund and urged voters to "reward his courage" and "help make Gerry Studds a symbol of hope for all gay men and lesbians."²⁸

Hitting the Mainstream. Our society seems to have hit the bottom of the 'slippery slope' in certain

very critical moral and ethical areas. The United States, defender of foreign governments, can't even protect its own children from sexual predators.

Pedophilia is becoming truly mainstream.

The University of Massachusetts at Amherst now has an "Affirmative Action and Non-Discrimination Policy" that prohibits, among other things, discrimination against "persons whose sexual orientation includes minor children as the sex object."²⁹

A nationally-recognized sexologist has predicted that NAMBLA and its fellow perverts may soon be demanding special civil rights, just as "mainline" sodomites are doing today; "Pedophilia may be a sexual orientation rather than a sexual deviation. This raised the question as to whether pedophiles may have rights."³⁰

Probably the most powerful homosexual recruiting tool of all is the plethora of comprehensive sex education courses that are being shoved down our children's throats in public schools all over the country.

Just as these programs indoctrinate our children to accept homosexual perversions, they will inevitably 'progress' to asserting that "intergenerational love" is perfectly fine.

Convicted child molester Dr. Edward Brongersma organized a foundation named after him whose purpose is "... to advance scientific research into the development of the sexual lives of children, with special emphasis upon the phenomenon of erotic and sexual relationships between children and adults."³¹

Lester Kirkendall, a co-founder of the Sex Information and Education Council of the United States (SIECUS), predicts that "Sex education programs of the future will probe sexual expression with same-sex [partners] and even across generational lines. With a diminished sense of guilt, these patterns will become legitimate. The emphasis on normality and abnormality will be much diminished with these future trends."³²

Homosexual Child Pornography.

"Historically, radical feminism portrayed pornography as exploitative. Now we're saying it can be beautiful."

— San Francisco lesbian Laura Thomas.³³

Chester the Molester. Homosexuals like to point out that heterosexuals publish a greater variety of porn magazines than homosexuals do.

This is debatable, but the argument misses the point.

It is true that both sodomites and heterosexuals produce and read hard-core pornography. However, the primary point to remember is this: As with child sexual molestation, pornography is an integral part

FIGURE 19

TYPICAL EXAMPLES OF PEDERAST ADVERTISEMENTS IN THE
'MAINLINE' HOMOSEXUAL MAGAZINE THE ADVOCATE

PENETRABLE BOY DOLL
AVAILABLE IN 3 PROVOCATIVE POSITIONS.
CHOOSE THE MODEL THAT WILL FILL YOUR NEEDS.

- * Realistic penis — \$39.95
- * Realistic penis that vibrates — \$44.95
- * Realistic penis that vibrates and ejaculates — \$49.95

ALWAYS UP AND READY!

Every doll Features: Durable, flesh-like, soft vinyl body to yield pleasure galore!

- * Penetrable open mouth (Deep Throat) that works on the principle of air suction
- * Penetrable rectal area (Deep Ass)

HE CAN EJACULATE AND VIBRATE AND HE'S ALL YOURS TO LOVE!

Send money to BOSKO'S OSO ENTERPRISES, CULVER CITY CA, BOX 2988 90230

***NEWSLETTER FOR PEDERASTS:** Responsible persons, details, sample: Better Life.
256 S. Robertson, Beverly Hills, CA. 90211.*

***S&M EQUIPMENT:** Dungeon equipment and small toys, racks, pillories, whipping horses, small restraining devices and novelties ... thoroughly field tested & guaranteed. Polaroid pictures \$10.*

***CHICKEN BONDAGE:** Photo set of prime quality. Kids are inventive, WOW! Young Gay Loves Spanking.*

***CHICKEN!** Choice Tenderlings of great beauty! Golden peach fuzz on tan cheeks, long eyelashes, that warm sun tan smell ... We offer you the largest selection of Chicken in the world.*^A

***BOYS OF HOLLAND: HAWK PRODUCTIONS.** Over 30 beautiful young men to bring you loads of pleasure* [film].^A

***BOY FILMS:** The Quality Magazine from Denmark ... Euromag ... Life Boy ... Beautiful Boys of all ages [includes 16 photos of boys 6, 8, and 10 years old].*

***BOYS AND THEIR TOYS:** A Must for the Connoisseur of Male Youth and Beauty* 15 ... 15!!! ... With an emphasis on dildo play* [film].

Dissatisfied at home? Tired of hassling with parents? Lonely traveling exec wants nice looking boy for perm. relationship and his heir. Offering fine new Fla. home, clothes, good time, no fin. cares or worries. Must be butch ... no fats, ferns, hustlers ... send photo.

Looking for young guy — 14-22 for fun times.

Pre-teens — Girls or boys, nude ... photos, \$5.00.

Want guys — the younger, the better.

***Western Style Chicken: New sources — fresh from 4 of the world's great collectors.*^A**

Seek white/chicano boy 13-16. Longhair orphan fine.

Seeking Teen Youth who is lonely, lost, runaway.

WANTED! Teen Boy to Bare Bottom Spank/Strap & Use [anally].

Note. ^A The term "hawk" refers to a homosexual pederast and a "chicken" is a young boy who is sold as merchandise and "used" by homosexuals for sex.

References. The July 5, 1972, August 16, 1972, August 13, 1975, July 16, 1991, and August 13, 1991 issues of *The Advocate* Magazine. As described in The Institute for Media Education. *A Content Analysis of Two Decades of The Advocate (July 5, 1972 - July 2, 1991) and The 1991 Gayellow Pages.* June 1991.

of the homosexual lifestyle. It is a *defining aspect* of the way sodomites live. The consumption of hard-core porn is *not* typical of the average heterosexual, and any heterosexual who is obsessed with hard-core porn is a disturbed individual.

Many homosexual perversions overlap others, and pedophilia is certainly no exception. There is a large market for homosexual pornography depicting sex acts between children and adults, and this market extends into 'heterosexual' hard-core porn magazines such as *Hustler*, which commonly features cartoons under the byline "Chester the Molester," drawn by homosexual Dwayne Tinsley. These cartoons depict the torture, degradation, and murder of small children.

A typical "Chester" cartoon (*Hustler*, October 1977) showed a leering Chester sitting naked in an easy chair, with three frightened and bound girls of about 8-10 years old firmly in his grasp. Meanwhile, a television voice asks, "It is eleven o'clock ... do you know where your children are?"

It is amusing to note that the publishers of *Hustler* vehemently denied any connection between their depictions of child abuse and the commission of actual sexual crimes against children. They continued to play the victim even after 44-year old Tinsley was arrested in May of 1989 for allegedly molesting a teenage girl for several years.

Tinsley was employed by LSP Inc., the parent company of *Hustler* magazine.³⁴

Tinsley was charged with felony incest, sodomy, child molestation, rape and oral copulation. His own 18-year old daughter testified during his trial that he molested her up to three times a day for five years.³⁵

The cartoonist was convicted by a Southern California jury of five counts of child molestation. He was also convicted of three counts of "having substantial sexual contact" with the 13-year old girl whose accusations led to his arrest. According to evidence presented at his trial, Tinsley explained that "You can't write about this stuff all the time if you don't experience it."³⁵

The Attorney General's Findings. A sampling of the titles of the films, books, and magazines dealing with the theme of child sex unearthed by the Attorney General's Commission on Pornography are listed below.

These materials are available in most homosexual and 'straight' pornographic bookstores. It takes little effort to imagine how many small children have been ruined by the heavy demand for such materials. The number is, by now, certainly in the *hundreds of thousands*.

TITLES OF MOTION PICTURES FOCUSSING ON CHILD SEXUAL MOLESTATION

*Baby Dolls"	*Baby Games"
*Barely Legal"	*High School Bunnies"
*Hot Fun Schoolgirl"	*Juvenile Sluts"
*Little Girls Talking Dirty"	
*Love Under Sixteen"	*Milky Squirts"
*Naked Teen On a Leash"	
*Older Men With Young Girls"	
*Older Women With Young Boys"	
*Pretty Young Girls"	*Schoolgirl By Day"
*Teenage Anal Climax"	*Ten Little Maids"
*Tender Young Things"	*Too Young to Know"
*Torrid Tots"	*Young Prey"
*Youthful Lust"	

Reference. *The Attorney General's Report on Pornography.* Washington, D.C.: United States Government Printing Office, 1986. 711 pages. This report lists 5,420 titles of hard-core pornographic books, magazines and movies found in a sampling of porn shops across the United States.

General Conclusions. The information presented in the above paragraphs shows that the constant depiction of children in soft-core pornography magazines blurs the line between adults having sexual activity with other adults and adults having sexual activity with children.

The ultimate effect is inevitable and devastating: *children are portrayed as desirable sex partners and early sexual activity is depicted as harmless to them.*

References:

Homosexuality and Child Molestation.

- ¹ North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA) flyer, quoted in Shirley J. O'Brien. "The Child Molester: Porn Plays a Major Role in Life." *National Federation for Decency Journal*, May/June 1987, pages 9 to 11. Also see a flyer distributed by NAMBLA described in "NAMBLA Cancels Meeting Following NFD Protest."
- ² Gene Abel, et al. "Self-Reported Sex Crimes of Nonincarcerated Paraphiliacs." *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*. March 1987, pages 5 to 25.
- ³ (1) A.P. Bell. "Homosexualities: Their Range and Character." Paper in *Nebraska Symposium on Motivation*. J.K. Cole and R. Dienstbier (editors). Lincoln, Nebraska: University of Nebraska Press, 1973. (2) Paul Cameron. *What Causes Homosexuality?* Lincoln, Nebraska: Institute for the Scientific Study of Sexuality (ISIS), 1984.
- ⁴ Wardell Pomeroy. "A New Look at Incest." *Variations*, 1977, pages 86 to 88.
- ⁵ Robert O. Hawkins. "The Uppsala Connection: The Development of Principles Basic to Education for Sexuality." *SIECUS Report*, January 1980.
- ⁶ M. Christie, W. Marshall, and R. Lanthier. "A Descriptive Study of Incarcerated Rapists and Pedophiles." Report to the Solicitor General of Canada, Ottawa, 1979. As described in Sheldon Travin, Harvey Bluestone, Emily Coleman, Ken Cullen, and John Melella. "Pedophilia: An Update on Theory and Practice." *Psychiatric Quarterly*, February 1985, pages 89 to 103.

- 7 Marshall K. Kirk and Erastes Pill. 'The Overhauling of Straight America.' *Guide Magazine*, October and November 1987.
- 8 James Hitchcock. 'No Dignity in This Agenda.' *Catholic Twin Circle*, June 3, 1984, page 4.
- 9 As described in Joseph Sobran. 'The Moderate Radical.' *Human Life Review*, Summer 1983, pages 59 and 60.
- 10 David Thorstad. Quoted in Richard Goldstein, 'The Future of Gay Liberation: Sex on Parole.' *The Village Voice*, August 20-26, 1980.
- 11 Karla Jay and Allen Young (both homosexual activists). *The Gay Report*. Page 275. This and the other noted incidents are described in the Bruce W. Frazer. 'Homosexuals, AIDS, and Christian Responsibility.' *American Family Association Journal*, February 1988, page 10.
- 12 Alfred Kinsey data described in P.H. Gebhard and A.B. Johnson. *The Kinsey Data*. Saunders Publishing, 1979.
- 13 United States Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census. Reference Data Book and Guide to Sources, *Statistical Abstract of the United States*. 1990 (110th Edition). Washington, D.C.: United States Government Printing Office. Table 296, 'Reported Child Neglect and Abuse Cases, By Division: 1980 to 1987,' and Table 297, 'Child Maltreatment Cases Reported — Summary: 1976 to 1988.' 1992 figures were exponentially extrapolated from 1990 using the average annual percentage increase from 1986 to 1990 (15.32%).
- 14 John Leo. 'A New Furor Over Pedophilia.' *Time Magazine*, January 17, 1983, page 47. Also see Institute for the Scientific Study of Sexuality. 'Child Molestation and Homosexuality.' Lincoln, Nebraska, 1984.
- 15 Paul Cameron. 'Homosexual Molestation of Children/Sexual Interaction of Teacher and Pupil.' *Psychological Reports*, 1985, 57, pages 1,227 to 1,236.
- 16 Institute for the Scientific Study of Sexuality. 'Homosexuality: Everybody's Problem.' Lincoln, Nebraska, 1984. Also see the results of the survey in G. Hechinger and F.M. Hechinger. 'Should Homosexuals Be Allowed to Teach?' *McCall's Magazine*, June 1978, page 100. As far as the frequency of molestation is concerned, if ten percent of the population of teachers commits 13 molestations, and 90 percent commits one molestation, the comparative ratio is therefore $((1.3)/(1/90)) = 117$ to one.
- 17 J. Dressler. 'Gay Teachers: A Disesteemed Minority in an Overly Esteemed Profession.' *Rutgers/Camden Law Journal*, 1978, 9(3), pages 399 to 445.
- 18 Valida Davila of San Diego's Childhood Sensuality Circle, quoted in John Leo. 'Cradle-to-Grave Intimacy.' *Time Magazine*, September 7, 1981, page 69.
- 19 'Traveling in Mexico,' in *Bob Damron's Address Book*. San Francisco: The Damron Company, 1992, page 585.
- 20 John P. Hale. 'Gay Rights: Where it Stands and What's to Come.' *Fidelity Magazine*, November 1987, page 15.
- 21 Gary Bullert. 'Homosexuals and the Homosexual Rights Movement.' *American Family Association Journal*, April 1990, page 14. See also the related article in the February 1990 *Conservative Review*.
- 22 David Thorstad of the North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA), quoted in John Leo. 'Cradle-to-Grave Intimacy.' *Time Magazine*, September 7, 1981, page 69.
- 23 National Federation for Decency *Journal*, November/December 1987, page 5. Also see Gary Bullert. 'Homosexuals and the Homosexual Rights Movement.' *American Family Association Journal*, April 1990, pages 13 to 15.
- 24 'Child Sexual Abuse Fueled By Adult Pornography.' *National Federation for Decency Journal*, May/June 1985, page 3.
- 25 *Willamette Week* [Portland, Oregon], May 10-16, 1990, page 42.
- 26 Yankelovich Clancy Shulman survey of August 19-20, 1992, of 1,250 adults and Gallup survey of June 4-7, 1992 of 1,002 adults. As reported in 'Realpolitics: A Weekly Report on Campaign '92.' *The Oregonian*, August 30, 1992, page A18.
- 27 Father Enrique T. Rueda. *The Homosexual Network: Private Lives & Public Policy*. 1982: Old Greenwich, Connecticut; Devin Adair Publishers. Page 177.
- 28 'Gays Step Up Efforts.' *Human Events*, November 3, 1984, page 8.
- 29 'Heterodoxy.' *The Washington Times*, May 27, 1992. Also cited in 'Child Molesters OK at U Mass.' *Family Research Report*, May-June 1992, page 7.
- 30 Nationally-recognized sexologist, quoted in *Behavior Today*, December 5, 1988, page 5.
- 31 The Edward Brongersma Foundation, 'Statement of Objectives.' Tetterodeweg 1, 2051 EE Overveen, The Netherlands. Described in Judith A. Reisman and Edward W. Eichel. *Kinsey, Sex and Fraud: The Indoctrination of a People*. Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990. 237 pages. Pages 20 to 23 and 40.

- 32 Lester Kirkendall, co-founder of the Sex Information and Education Council of the United States (SIECUS). 'Sex Education in the Future.' *Journal of Sex Education and Therapy*, Spring/Summer 1985.
- 33 San Francisco lesbian Laura Thomas, quoted in Eloise Salholz. 'The Future of Gay America.' *Newsweek Magazine*, March 12, 1990, page 23.
- 34 'Cartoonist in Custody in Sex Case.' Associated Press report in *The Oregonian*, May 21, 1989, page A24.
- 35 'Hustler Artist Convicted of Molesting Child.' Focus on the Family *Citizen*, April 1990, page 5. Also see: Shirley J. O'Brien. 'The Child Molester: Porn Plays a Major Role in Life.' *National Federation for Decency Journal*, May/June 1987, pages 9 to 11.

Further Reading:

Homosexuality and Child Molestation.

Shirley J. O'Brien. *Why They Did It: Stories of Eight Convicted Child Molesters*. \$24.00. Order from Charles C. Thomas, 2600 South First Street, Springfield, Illinois 62794-9265. The detailed stories of the origins of child abuse in eight molesters, how the perversion evolved in them, how they entrapped children, and how they were caught. These men give extremely valuable advice on how children can avoid being molested or being trapped in dangerous situations with molesters.

Dr. Judith Reisman, president of the Institute for Media Education. 'The Role of Pornography and Media Violence in Family Violence, Sexual Abuse and Exploitation, and Juvenile Delinquency.' Study sponsored by the Office of Juvenile Justice and Delinquency Prevention at American University in Washington, D.C. The 24-page executive summary of this 2,000 page report and a packet of material on the exploitation of children in *Playboy*, *Penthouse*, and *Hustler* magazines may be obtained by sending a large, self-addressed stamped envelope and \$6.95 to Dr. Judith Reisman, Institute for Media Education, Post Office Box 7404, Arlington, Virginia 22207, telephone: (703) 237-5455. The Executive Summary, which is ideal for giving to store managers who might be carrying this soft-core porn is available by itself (without the additional materials) from the American Family Association, Post Office Drawer 2440, Tupelo, Mississippi 38803. Price ranges from \$2 for one copy to 50 cents each for 50 or more copies.

Judith A. Reisman and Edward W. Eichel. *Kinsey, Sex and Fraud: The Indoctrination of a People*. Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990. 237 pages. An excellent and detailed examination of the background of the Alfred Kinsey sexual studies that 'showed' that children are sexual from birth and that ten percent of the population is exclusively homosexual. This book examines in detail the flaws in Kinsey's studies, and looks at the machinations of modern-day 'sexologists' who build their work on his studies. Reisman also details the impacts that Kinsey-style sex education has had on our country.

Father Enrique T. Rueda. *The Homosexual Network*. \$29.95, 1986, 700 pages. Order from the Devin Adair Company, 143 Sound Beach Avenue, Post Office Box A, Old Greenwich, Connecticut 06870. The author covers every aspect of the homosexual network; its acceptability, tactics, subculture, ideology, goals, *everything*; this is the most complete book on the subject ever written. The book addresses in detail the homosexual ideology, subcultures, religion, goals, funding, and intimate connections with Neoliberalism. It includes a 72-page section on the influence and role of homosexuality in the Catholic Church. Also covered are the 'Gayellow Pages,' ties between the movement and the Neoliberals and Neofeminists. The book also deals with the connections between homosexuality and organized pedophile groups.

United States Department of Justice, The Office of Juvenile Justice and Delinquency Prevention, Project No. 84-JN-AX-K007. *Images of Children, Crime and Violence in Playboy, Penthouse and Hustler Magazines*. This is an extract from the original three-volume, 2,000 page research performed by Judith A. Reisman, Ph.D. Order from the Institute for Media Education, Post Office Box 7404, Arlington, Virginia 22207, telephone: (703) 237-5455.

Dr. Kenneth Wooden. 'The Undeclared War on Children.' *National Federation for Decency Journal*, July 1986, pages 6 and 7. Dr. Wooden is a contributing editor for ABC News, and has written a booklet that allows parents to prepare their children for defense against child predators. The booklet, entitled 'Child Lures,' can be ordered for \$3.00 from Child Lures, 4345 Shelburne Road, Shelburne, Vermont 05482.

CHAPTER 9

AIDS: THE POLITICALLY-PROTECTED PLAGUE

'AIDS, for some reason, is different. It is like a basilisk. Both the public and the medical profession stare at it in fascination, but seem unable to protect themselves.'
— Dr. Leon J. Podles.¹

'Gay Rights' Philosophy.

AIDS is *NOT* a 'gay disease.' The Far Right has deliberately exploited this plague to advance its reactionary agenda, and will stop at nothing to drive gays and lesbians back 'into the closet.' A wide range of people suffer from AIDS, and only a relatively small percentage of worldwide cases are due to gay sex.

All people suffering from AIDS are entirely innocent, so it is discriminatory and homophobic to refer to such an entity as an "innocent" victim of AIDS.

Introduction.

Despite the best efforts of the homopropagandists in the so-called 'gay rights' movement, the AIDS plague will always be linked to homosexuals in the public mind. AIDS originated with homosexuals, and eighty percent of all new cases still occur in sodomites and bisexuals.

This chapter covers the basic aspects of the virus and shows how the homosexual movement has virtually doomed itself with its fixation on absolute individual privacy and privilege.

Glossary.

Know Your Terminology. In order to intelligently discuss this disease, anti-"gay rights" activists must be familiar with a number of basic technical terms, as listed below.²

AIDS. Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome. This is a disease characterized by the presence of infections not normally found in healthy people. The infections are caused by damage to the body's autoimmune system by the virus known by the following names;

- * HIV (Human Immunodeficiency Virus),
- * HTLV-III (Human T-Cell Lymphotropic Virus),
- * LAV (Lymphadenopathy Virus),
- * ARV (Aids Related Virus),

- * GRID (Gay-Related Immune Deficiency). The use of this original name for the virus, and the slang "gay cancer," were quickly quashed by the homosexual-rights movement for obvious public relations reasons.

Antibody. This is a substance produced by the body in response to a viral infection. It often indicates that the immune system has successfully resisted an infection and that the body is now immune to the infection. Antibodies are formed against the HIV virus, but their presence does not indicate immunity to HIV.

Antibody Test. This is a test used to screen the blood supply for evidence of HTLV-III contaminated blood. The test measures the presence or absence of antibodies to a virus, and is sometimes erroneously referred to as the "AIDS test."

Enzyme-linked immunosorbent assays (ELISA) are used as an initial indication of HIV, which is confirmed by Western Blot and fluorescent antibody tests.

The HIV virus has been isolated from every human fluid, including blood, cerebrospinal fluid, neural fluid, human milk, semen, cervical secretions, saliva, urine, and tears.

ARC. Aids Related Complex. A condition that affects the person with symptoms associated with AIDS, but with no opportunistic infections.

Symptoms may include one or more of the following;

- * sudden loss of 10 percent or more of body weight without dieting;
- * a fever of 100 degrees or more that persists for two weeks;
- * swollen glands in the neck, armpits, or groin;
- * drenching night sweat that persists for a month or more;
- * severe diarrhea that persists for three months or more, and
- * fatigue or malaise representing a significant change in energy level.

These ARC symptoms must be unrelated to another disease or condition. In many or most persons with ARC, the disease progresses to AIDS. As of this time, according to medical and legal definitions, a person with ARC *does not* technically have AIDS.

Clinically Diagnosed. A person who is judged by competent medical personnel to have a certain disease or syndrome when such condition lacks a definitive laboratory standard for infection. Diagnosis is reached when certain signs and observable symptoms are present. AIDS is such a clinically-diagnosed disease.

Immune System. This is the body system that defends against external infections. The immune system has the ability to recognize foreign materials or agents and can neutralize, eliminate, or metabolize them with or without injury to the host's tissues.

Incubation Period. The time that passes between exposure to a disease-causing agent and the onset of the symptoms that define infection with the disease. According to current knowledge, the incubation period for AIDS ranges from six months to five years.

Kaposi's Sarcoma. This is a type of cancer identified by dark blue or purplish-brown nodules. This sarcoma is the second most frequently diagnosed disease among persons infected with AIDS.

Lymphadenopathy. Swollen glands in the neck, throat, and groin, frequently one of the early signs of AIDS infection.

Lymph Nodes. Oval structures distributed throughout the body. During many infections, the lymph nodes enlarge and become palpable, providing a useful symptom for diagnosis. Lymph nodes circulate lymphocytes and filter foreign material from body fluids.

Lymphocytes. Cells that originate in the bone marrow and pass through the bloodstream to enter other organs, where they are modified into T- and B-lymphocytes.

Opportunistic Infections. A group of fungi, viruses, parasites, and bacteria which infect a host whose immune system is inhibited in some manner and cannot properly resist. These infections are frequently the direct cause of death of AIDS-infected people.

Pneumocystic Carinii Pneumonia. PCP is caused by a protozoan parasite, and generally does

not cause an infection in a host whose immune system is healthy. The organism is quite deadly for a person with a depressed immune system, and is the most common bacteria isolated in persons with AIDS.

T-Helper Cells. One of the subpopulations of T-lymphocytes that aid in the cytotoxic, or killing, function of T-lymphocytes. People with AIDS experience a lowering in the number of T-helper cells and an inverted ratio of helper-to-suppressor cells.

The Supreme Power of the "Right to Privacy."

Introduction. The supreme law of the land is undoubtedly the right to privacy. It has totally overshadowed the paramount right to life that God bestowed upon every human being.

This privacy 'right' was used by the United States Supreme Court as the legal basis for allowing artificial contraception for married couples (*Griswold v. Connecticut*, 1965) and abortion on demand (*Roe v. Wade*, 1973). The right to privacy has been used to deprive thousands of handicapped newborns their very lives. Ultimately, the 'right to privacy' will be the weapon that allows euthanasia to become widespread in our society.

One reason that homosexuals oppose any and all AIDS testing, mandatory or otherwise, is that they can continue to deceive themselves into thinking that they do not have the disease in the absence of hard proof that they *do* have it. Thus, they can continue to engage in unlimited sexual promiscuity, and disregard the danger to others in "good conscience."

Garbage In, Garbage Out. No effective public health effort can occur in the total absence of reliable epidemiological data on AIDS. Every effort made to trace the spread of the disease by identifying sexual 'partners' has been viciously attacked by homosexuals as "scapegoating." Therefore, under current privacy laws, no epidemiological statistic is reliable and researchers must base their work on guesses regarding statistics and trends.

Incredibly, sodomite activists even tried to stop blood screening for AIDS in 1983 on the grounds that it was, according to the lofty opinion of the National Gay Task Force, "scapegoating" and "stigmatizing!"³ In fact, a blood bank still collects blood in the Castro District of San Francisco, which has the highest density of AIDS carriers in the country, in order not to offend sodomites.

No reputable researcher can possibly hope to achieve meaningful results under such conditions. The result instead is futility: i.e., "garbage in, garbage out." As long as researchers only possess information on those persons who have *died* of AIDS, their most current information is *at least* five years out of date.

Because homosexuals participate in activities that are utterly revolting to the public, the 'right' to privacy is tailor-made for the 'gays' to advance their perverted agenda. Although there are hundreds of examples of this kind of skulduggery, several instances stand out, as described below.

The "Columbus of AIDS." Ironically, the 'right to privacy' contributed heavily to the 'jump-starting' of the AIDS epidemic in the United States.

According to Randy Shilts in his book *And the Band Played On*, the person responsible for bringing the AIDS virus to the United States was the French-Canadian airline steward Gaetan Dugas. Dugas had picked up the virus in Europe by having sex with Africans and, extensively using his airline travel privileges, proceeded to spread AIDS from San Francisco to New York City.

It is estimated that he had sex with at least three thousand men, and his sexual activity did not slow down a bit after he was diagnosed with the AIDS virus in 1980. Dugas justified his continuing sodomy with the excuse that he was free to do what he wanted to with his own body.

When he was in the final stages of AIDS, he would have anonymous sex with men in homosexual bathhouses, and then show his sexual partners his purple Kaposi's Sarcoma blotches, saying "Gay cancer. Maybe you'll get it."⁴

Dugas, labeled "patient zero" by health care authorities, died of AIDS in 1984.

It is very interesting to note that the homosexual strategists attempted to dilute their responsibility for the disease by first successfully quashing the name GRID (gay-related immune deficiency), and then expanding the list of "victims" into the so-called "4-H Club:" Haitians, hemophiliacs, heroin users, and homosexuals (notice who is last on the list).

Eventually, the sodomites recognized that they could divert blame for the disease entirely by focussing attention on true victims like Romanian infants and Ryan White.

A Genuine Victim. We hear much homosexual propaganda about how everyone should care for AIDS sufferers, but this phony facade slipped a little when the sodomites demonstrated nothing but contempt and hate towards a *genuinely* innocent AIDS victim — Kimberly Bergalis.

Bergalis was a 22-year old woman who was a virgin, but had contracted AIDS from her dentist, Jeffrey Acer. She was enraged because she believed the propaganda that there was "absolutely no way" to contract the disease from health-care workers, so she began a crusade in support of mandatory AIDS testing for them.

In September of 1991, Bergalis testified before Congress in support of mandatory testing. She was originally scheduled to testify on the 12th of the month. Rabid pro-abortion and pro-homosexual

Congressman Henry Waxman (D.-olt) knew that her testimony would damage the sodomite movement, and also knew that Bergalis was near death. So he rescheduled her testimony for an indefinite later date, saying that he could not "find a room" for her. He obviously hoped that she would die before the reschedule date.⁵

Eventually, she got to testify in favor of mandatory health-care worker testing — for a grand total of 30 seconds.

Meanwhile, the homosexuals heaped abuse on her, calling her, among other things, "bigot," "irrational," "filled with hate," and "fear monger."⁵

These are the same 'loving and nonjudgmental' "gays" we hear so much about.

AIDS: Not an STD. AIDS precisely fits every portion of the classical medical description of a sexually-transmitted disease (STD). However, a New York State Supreme Court justice recently declared that AIDS and HIV are *not* sexually-transmitted diseases.⁶ This is because New York public health workers are permitted to test for STDs and can attempt to contact sexual partners of the infected person if the results are positive. Gonorrhea and syphilis have been in this category for many years. However, the homosexuals didn't like this exposure, and lobbied for special AIDS protection, claiming as they always do that any unfavorable actions against AIDS would drive AIDS 'sufferers' underground.

Insurance Panic. In 1985, the District of Columbia caved in to homosexual pressure and adopted an ordinance that prohibited insurance companies from testing prospective applicants for AIDS antibodies or asking any questions whatever about their sexual orientation during the insurance application process. Within twelve months, 41 of the 50 insurance companies doing business in DC quit the area.⁷ Prices skyrocketed and what had been a very wide range of insurance choices was suddenly and drastically constricted. Naturally, insurance premiums instantly skyrocketed by more than 50 percent, leaving thousands who could not pay without life insurance.

There was utterly no concern shown by the homosexuals for these victims of their campaign.

Under such conditions, court-ordered confidentiality allows almost unlimited opportunity for homosexuals and other with AIDS to defraud insurance companies. A comprehensive study revealed that 44 percent of those with AIDS took out life insurance policies within two years of death, compared with 8 percent of those who died of all other accidental and natural causes.⁷

The Threat to Health Professionals. In California, the homosexual lobby has taken the quest for absolute privacy to a life-endangering extreme. A doctor cannot even inform another doctor that a

FIGURE 20
HISTORICAL AND PROJECTED UNITED STATES AIDS DEATHS, 1979-1992

Year	AIDS Cases			AIDS Deaths			
	New ^A	Total	Annual Increase	New ^A	Total	Annual Increase	Percent Caused by Homosexual Behavior
1979	10	10		5	5		100%
1980	80	90	700%	45	50	800%	98%
1981	250	340	210%	124	174	180%	97%
1982	503	843	100%	630	804	400%	95%
1983	2,221	3,064	340%	1,475	2,279	130%	88%
1984	4,635	7,699	110%	2,330	4,609	60%	77%
1985	8,249	15,948	80%	3,673	8,282	60%	69%
1986	13,055	29,003	60%	5,967	14,249	90%	67%
1987	20,740	49,743	60%	11,182	25,431	60%	66%
1988	32,933	82,676	60%	19,886	45,317	80%	65%
1989	52,700	135,376	60%	24,264	69,581	60%	63%
1990 ^B	84,300	219,676	60%	31,196	100,777	60%	61%
1991	134,900	354,576	60%	46,800	147,600	60%	60%
1992	215,800	570,376	60%	70,200	217,800	60%	60%
1993	300,000	870,000	60%	98,000	315,800	60%	60%

NOTES.

^A Figures for 1979, 1980, and 1981 are estimates. It is assumed that the spread of AIDS and deaths resulting from AIDS-related complications will continue to increase at a uniform rate for a short period of time into the future. Therefore, future statistics are based upon the average historical rate for the last several years. This assumption is considered valid in light of the fact that the virus still affects only a small part of the 'target' population — homosexual males — and therefore has not yet encountered epidemiological limits in terms of target population saturation.

^B According to the Centers for Disease Control, new AIDS cases in 1990 were distributed as follows: homosexual or bisexual men, 66%; drug addicts, 16%; homosexual/bisexual men who are also drug addicts, 8%; hemophiliacs, 1%; heterosexuals 4%; and undetermined categories, 5%.

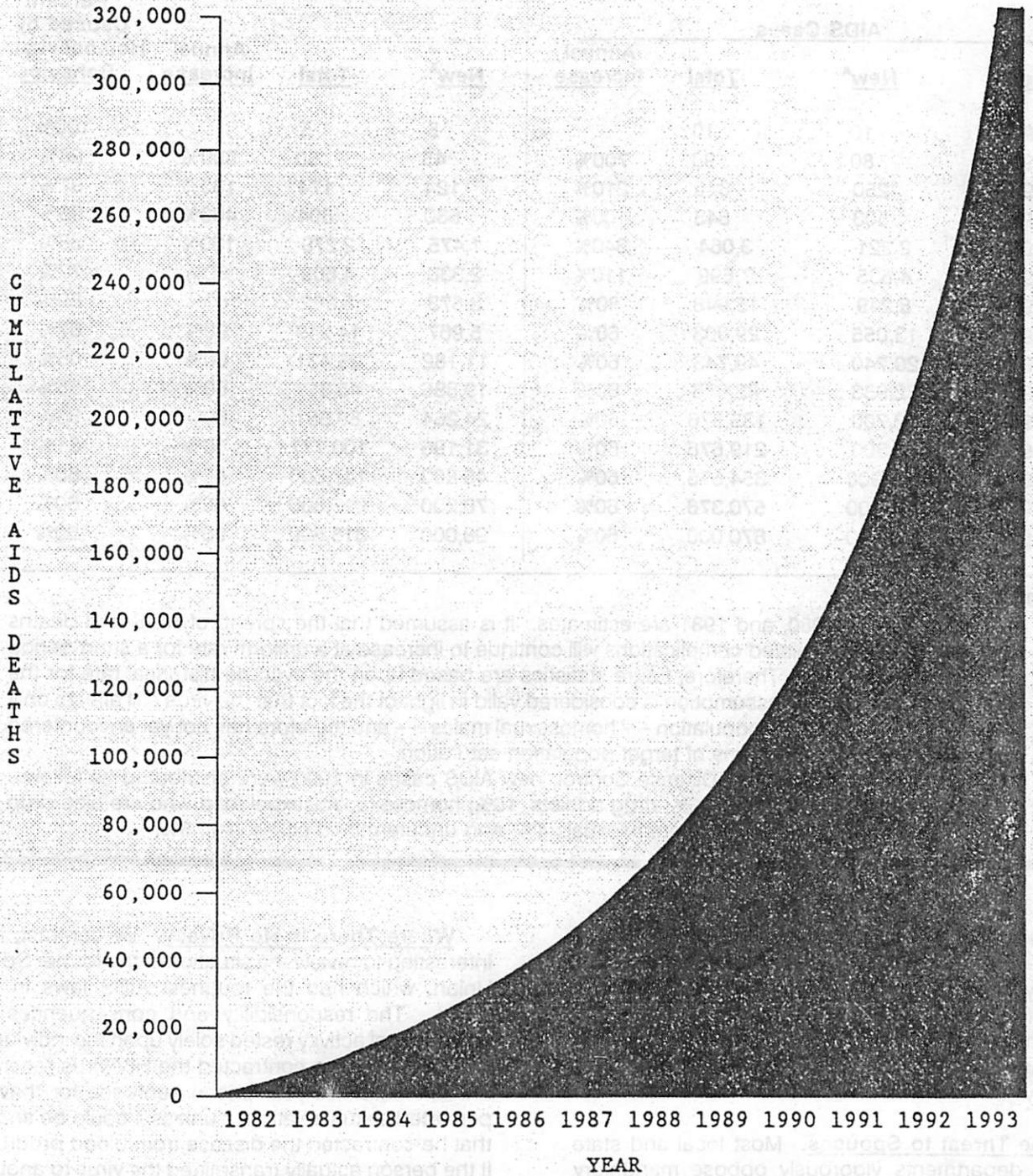
referred patient has AIDS under pain of losing his license to practice. Doctors cannot tell their nurses or any other health care professional that their patients have AIDS. A doctor cannot even tell the person's wife that he has AIDS, thereby directly endangering her life in the name of Almighty Privacy!⁸

The Threat to Spouses. Most local and state health departments vigorously oppose mandatory premarital screening in order to preserve privacy, although this is a certain death sentence to a woman who marries a man with AIDS, and a death sentence for all or most of her children, as well.

Where There Is No Privacy. By contrast, it is interesting to review the situation in the former Soviet Union, which had the toughest AIDS laws in the world. The responsibility and consequences for homosexual activity rested solely upon the individual.

A person who contracted the HIV virus received an automatic five-year prison sentence for "having perverted sexual relations," unless it could be shown that he contracted the disease from blood products. If the person actually transmitted the virus to another person, the prison sentence was increased to eight years.

FIGURE 21
HISTORICAL AND PROJECTED CUMULATIVE UNITED STATES AIDS DEATHS, 1979 TO 1993



Soviet police had the authority to apprehend any suspected homosexual and have him forcibly tested for AIDS. According to the *Liberty Report*, a majority of Soviet researchers said that they would deliberately slow down their work in search of an AIDS cure so that homosexuals, prostitutes, and drug addicts could "be eliminated."

It is amusing that so many homosexuals in the United States support Communism. This is one perversion that is instantly and ruthlessly crushed when the "Revolution" has taken place, as outlined on page 77 of the Revolutionary Communist Party's *New Programme* in best jargonistic style; "As for homosexuality, this too is perpetuated and fostered by the decay of capitalism, especially as it sinks into deeper crisis ... Education will be conducted throughout society on the ideology behind homosexuality and its material roots in exploiting society and struggle will be waged to eliminate it and reform homosexuals."

The Communists, as they have demonstrated so many times in the past, have two types of "reform;" individual counseling (execution by rifle) or group therapy (execution by machine gun).

AIDS and Euthanasia.

On Christianity and Isolation. Darwin's process of natural selection is operating in a truly naked and overt manner now. Intelligence is no longer a survival trait. Neither are trendiness or conformity. Only chastity, monogamy, and common sense will contribute to our survival. If AIDS is truly a "species-threatening" disease, as some so-called 'gays' allege, only those groups isolated from "mainstream America" by traditional morality will be protected to any effective degree.

Therefore, the implications of the AIDS virus for euthanasia are (or should be) literally terrifying to homosexuals. They are a subclass of people who are still considered undesirable by most Americans despite the torrent of media hype and propaganda. They are a group of people who engage in unnatural and reprehensible practices.

Sodomites are concentrated in what society perceives to be 'nonessential' professions (hairdressers, artists, designers, lawyers, food handlers, etc.) and have few or no children or other dependents. Furthermore, AIDS patients are an extreme drain on the health care system, particularly in their last year of life. Finally, and perhaps most importantly, homosexuals believe very strongly in self-determination, and have no particular desire to prolong a life that has lost its 'quality.'

AIDS Dementia. This attitude was quantified by Dr. Peter Marzuk of Cornell University Medical School's Psychiatry Department, who found that male AIDS patients aged 20 to 59 commit suicide 36 times more often than other men in their age group

and 66 times more frequently than the general population. He stated that "We're seeing the same high rates of suicides by AIDS patients that we see among patients with serious mental disorders." The study, reported in the *Journal of the American Medical Association (JAMA)*, said "At some point, the AIDS virus can involve a patient's central nervous system and produce mental disorders, such as dementia, paranoia, depression, psychoses and delirium, all of which have been associated with higher suicide rates."

Another comprehensive study found that at least 80 percent of adults with AIDS will eventually suffer from "AIDS dementia" — personality changes, depression, extreme paranoia, and neuromuscular defects.¹⁰

Euthanasia Target. The euthanasia movement literally could not ask for a better "test and target" group: Militant homosexual activists, who are loud, obnoxious, selfish, occupy peripheral occupations, and are generally despised by the public.

Figures 20 and 21 show that the number of persons who have died of AIDS and related complications is now more than twice as large as the total number of servicemen our country lost in Vietnam.

Our Salvation: King Kondom?

Prescription for Doom. One outstanding feature of the AIDS panic is the fanatical way that the Planned Parenthood types insist that "safe sex" is still possible in the face of this menace.

Their prescription for "safe sex" is almost always condoms.

AIDS Transmission Rates. The February 6, 1987 issue of the *Journal of the American Medical Association* dealt with a study of AIDS transmission between infected and uninfected sexual partners.¹¹ The study included 32 heterosexual couples, each of which included one infected male and one noninfected female. After a period of from one to three years, the following rates of AIDS transmission were noted;

RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN CONDOM USE AND AIDS TRANSMISSION

12 of 14 women not using condoms were infected	(86%)
3 of 10 women using condoms consistently were infected	(30%)
0 of 8 women abstaining from sex were infected	(0%)

Condoms Don't Do the Job. The most significant result of this study is that consistent condom use *does not* prevent AIDS transmission. In a period of three years, infected partners transmitted the AIDS virus to their spouses at an annual rate of 11.2 percent. This means that, during a period of six years, more than half of the uninfected partners of AIDS patients will become infected themselves *despite 100% use of condoms.*

According to virtually every source, the failure rate for condoms during anal sex is approximately *three times* that for heterosexual intercourse, because of the very heavy stresses placed on the material of the condom. This results in the following rates of AIDS transmission for anal and natural sex;

PROBABILITY OF AIDS TRANSMISSION WITH CONDOM USE DURING ANAL AND NORMAL SEX

Time	Average Rate of AIDS Transmission When Condoms Are Used for:	
	Natural Sex	Anal Sex
1 year	11 percent	30 percent
2 years	21 percent	51 percent
3 years	30 percent	66 percent
4 years	38 percent	76 percent
5 years	45 percent	83 percent
10 years	70 percent	97 percent

In view of the extremely long latent period for AIDS (and the many sexual partners that homosexuals have), these statistics should be frightening to all sexually active homosexuals who think they are safe with condoms.

The "Safe(r) Sex" Myth. "Safe(r) sex" is a dangerous myth. Virtually any kind of contact with an AIDS carrier carries some definite risk, because the people who come in contact with them will probably not be aware that they have the virus — and will probably be ignorant of the many factors that can aid the transmission of the virus.

For example, even passionate kissing does not qualify as "safe(r) sex." Researchers at the Infectious Disease Clinic in Naples, Italy, have found that the fragility of the mouth's mucus membranes make it possible to transmit HIV by passionate kissing and by sharing toothbrushes. Even "safe(r) sex" brochures distributed by sodomite groups warn against "French kissing."

Page 25 of Surgeon General C. Everett Koop's *Report on Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome* assured the public that, "Although the AIDS virus has been found in tears and saliva, no instance of

transmission from these body fluids has been reported." This was in spite of a report by the British medical journal *Lancet* as far back as 1984 that a man had transmitted AIDS to his wife through his saliva.¹²

A second case of non-sexual AIDS transmission was reported by the September 20, 1986 *Lancet* — more than a month before Koop's report was released. Harvard Medical School's Dr. William Hasetine said that "Anyone who tells you categorically that AIDS is not contracted by saliva is not telling you the truth."¹³

Koop's *Report* also states on page 22 that "There is no danger of AIDS-virus infection from visiting a doctor, dentist, hospital, hairdresser, or beautician ..." In July of 1991, Congress debated a mandatory AIDS-reporting bill for infected medical professionals, because at least five persons had been infected through this route, including Kimberly Bergalis, whose case is described above.

Money Spent On AIDS.

"A death is a death. We are getting less return for the money than if we left it in the research of cancer and other diseases. People will die of those diseases because of the shifting of money to AIDS. We will never know their names, and no one will ever knit them a quilt or block the Golden Gate Bridge for them."

— Michael Fumento.¹⁴

Homosexual Complaints. Much to the disgust of the general public, the homosexual lobby repeatedly accuses the government of so-called "AIDS genocide," and asserts that the Feds "have blood on their hands." This attitude is in keeping with the sodomite's compelling need to shift the blame for their sorry predicament onto *anyone* other than themselves.

In perhaps the most extreme statement of self-excusals, Harry Hay, founder of the first homosexual organization in the United States (The Mattachine Society) accused Ronald Reagan of developing and spreading the AIDS virus. Hay claimed that "I share with many people the secret, sneaking sensation that, on one level or another, it [AIDS] may have been introduced by reckless Republican reactionaries of the stripe of Ronald Reagan. Not Reagan himself — he's too stupid."¹⁵

Hay didn't comment on the fact that Reagan, as "stupid" as he was alleged to be, managed to avoid contracting the AIDS virus himself, unlike many of Hay's friends.

The facts show that Federal expenditures on AIDS research, education and prevention are much greater than that for heart disease or cancer, even though the latter diseases cause many more deaths.

One indicator of the priorities our country sets on health care is the amount of money spent on

FIGURE 22

ANNUAL FEDERAL EXPENDITURES FOR AIDS EDUCATION, RESEARCH, AND PREVENTION

(all figures in \$millions)

Year	Research	Education and Prevention	Medical Care	Cash Assistance	Annual Total
1982	3	2	0	0	5
1983	22	7	15	0	44
1984	59	4	35	6	104
1985	86	25	83	13	207
1986	204	73	199	33	509
1987	345	172	331	51	899
1988	626	354	380	88	1,448
1989	856	450	751	138	2,195
TOTALS	2,201	1,087	1,794	329	5,411

Note. These figures refer to Federal AIDS expenditures *only*. They do not include state, local, and private expenditures, which are *at least* equal to the above figures.

Reference. William Winkenwerder, M.D., Austin R. Kessler, M.B.A., and Rhonda M. Stolic, B.S.E.. *New England Journal of Medicine*. Subject of an Associated Press article in the June 15, 1989 issue of *The Oregonian*, page E3, entitled "Federal Spending on AIDS Near Sum Spent On Cancer."

disease prevention relative to the impact that disease has on the general population in terms of deaths, days of sickness, and other measures.

AIDS now claims an extremely high and disproportionate share of limited research and preventions funds. Annual expenditures per death for AIDS are now 48 times that for heart disease and 23 times that for cancer, as shown below.

Total spending on AIDS from all Federal, state, local and private sources in 1989 was \$4.4 billion, about one percent of the total \$542 billion spent on health care in that year. Figure 22 shows the history of Federal government AIDS expenditures.

All of this shows the power of the homosexual lobby as it greedily consumes all the money it can for its very small percentage of the population, thereby depriving others of badly-needed assistance and doing very little to amend its own very efficient disease-generating behavior.

Christopher H. Foreman, a political analyst with the Brookings Foundation, says that the sodomite demands for unlimited AIDS money constitute "... a remarkably successful lobby. In an era of diminished budgetary resources, many other things in the public health sector will not get money."¹⁴

Other Diseases In Homosexuals.

"I've had over 1,000 sexual partners. I forget where my thought's gone ... I've had gonorrhea probably 40 times, and I've had syphilis about four or five times."

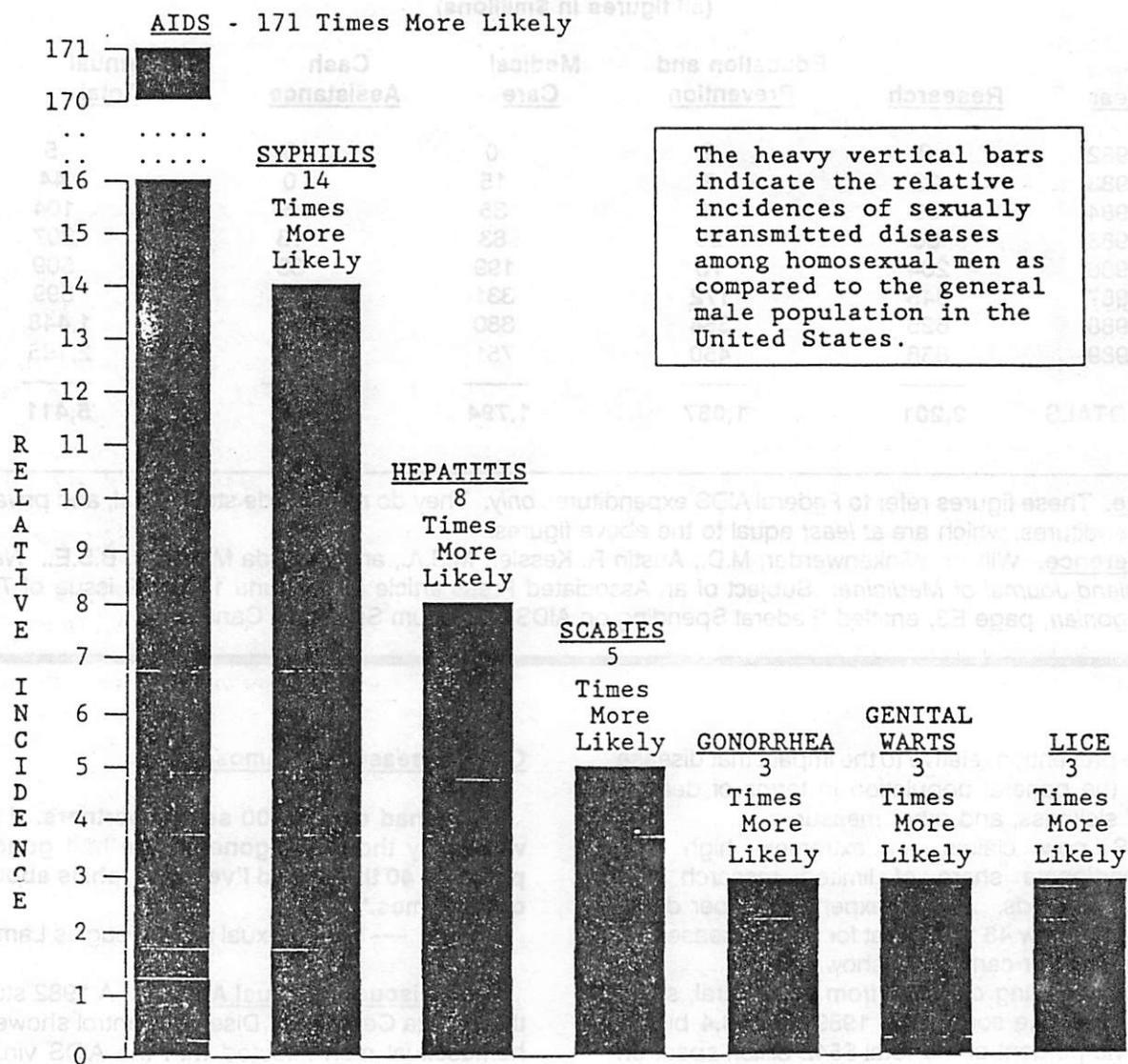
— Homosexual actor Douglas Lambert.¹⁶

Promiscuous Sexual Addicts. A 1982 study by the Atlanta Centers for Disease Control showed that homosexual men infected with the AIDS virus had committed sodomy with an average of 1,000 *different* partners. A study of San Francisco homosexuals revealed that 98 percent of homosexuals have had sex with more than 50 other men, and 28 percent have had sex with more than *one thousand other men*.

"Unsafe Sex" Is Still the Norm. By 1984, the fear of AIDS had lowered these rates considerably. An American Psychological Society study was quoted in the November 21, 1984 *USA Today*, concluding that homosexuals had lowered their sodomy rate from 70 different partners a year in 1980 to "only" 50 different partners a year in 1984.

FIGURE 23

RELATIVE INCIDENCE OF SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASES AMONG THE GENERAL MALE POPULATION AND HOMOSEXUAL MALES IN THE UNITED STATES



References. H.W. Jaffe and C. Keewhan, et.al. "National Case-Control Study of Kaposi's Sarcoma and Pneumocystis Carinii Pneumonia in Homosexual Men; Part I, Epidemiological Results." *Annals of Internal Medicine*, February 1983, pages 145 to 157. H.H. Hansfield. "Sexually Transmitted Disease in Homosexual Men." *American Journal of Public Health*. September 1981, pages 989 and 990. Karla Jay and Allen Young. *The Gay Report*. New York City: Summit Publishers, 1979. Janet E. Gans, et.al. "America's Adolescents: How Healthy Are They?" *Journal of the American Medical Association*, January 1990, page 31.

**COMPARATIVE FEDERAL EXPENDITURES FOR
AIDS, HEART DISEASE, AND CANCER**

<u>Disease</u>	<u>Annual Deaths</u>	<u>1989 Federal Expenditures</u>
Heart disease	770,000	\$1.0 billion
All cancers	500,000	\$1.4-billion
Diabetes	36,000	\$295 million
Alzheimer's	100,000	\$243 million
AIDS	35,000	\$2.2 billion

Expenditures Per Death

Heart disease	\$ 1,300
All cancers	\$ 2,800
Alzheimer's	\$ 2,430
Diabetes	\$ 8,200
AIDS	\$63,000

NOTE: These figures do not include the substantial amount of money spent on income subsidies for patients and for direct patient care.

Reference. Max Gates, Newhouse News Service. "Federal Spending on AIDS Near Sum Spent for Cancer." *The Oregonian*, June 15, 1989, page E3. Also Congressional Research Service, Library of Congress.

A 1989 survey of 823 Los Angeles homosexuals revealed that nearly two-thirds (64 percent) had had "unsafe sex" during the previous two months. Of these, 51 percent of all homosexuals testing HIV positive still practiced "unsafe sex." Of all respondents, 17 percent had engaged in "possibly unsafe sex;" and only 19 percent had practiced "safe sex" at all times during the previous two months.¹⁷

AIDS-infected homosexual Wally Hansen of San Francisco revealed the utterly selfish character of the typical promiscuous sodomite's personality when he described why he doesn't use a condom or notify his 'partners' that he has the AIDS virus: "It basically comes down to what you think it's worth. I can only think positively. I do anything I want. I feel like I'd do more damage to myself by stressing my system out of worry."¹⁸

Epidemiologist Dr. Robert C. Noble confirmed this callous disregard for the lives of others when he described a conversation he had with another AIDS-infected homosexual; "At our place [University of Kentucky Medical School] we were taking care of a guy with AIDS who is back visiting the bars and having sex. "Well, did your partner use a condom?" I asked. "Did you tell him that you're

infected with the virus?" "Oh, no, Dr. Noble," he replied, "It would have broken the mood."¹⁹

And a homosexual radio spokesperson summed it all up when he said that "In 1981 we drew back and became more sexually conservative because of fear of the AIDS epidemic. Now we have decided that certain death is preferable to dull sex lives."²⁰

This uncontrollably promiscuous conduct in the face of certain infection by various painful and incurable venereal diseases — and possible infection by the fatal AIDS — shows that homosexuals are truly addicted to their sexual practices, as described in Chapter 3, "The Homosexual Orientation."

The (Un)natural Result of Promiscuity. Figure 23 shows the logical results of this extreme and compulsive promiscuity. The average promiscuous homosexual carries two venereal diseases and at least three other diseases.

Hepatitis A, amebiasis, shigellosis and giardiasis are so prevalent among sodomites that they are collectively known to physicians as "gay bowel syndrome." In San Francisco, "the gay capital of the world," 80 percent of the people who visit the city's venereal disease clinics are homosexuals. 20 percent of these patients suffer from deadly and painful rectal gonorrhea.¹⁷

It is interesting to note the impact that pro-homosexual laws have on the local VD rates. During the first decade the San Francisco homosexual rights law was in effect, Hepatitis A rose 100 percent; infectious Hepatitis B escalated 300 percent; and amoebic colon infections exploded by an incredible 2,500 percent.¹⁷ And when these epidemics overload and overwhelm these city's health care systems, you can bet that they will be the first to scream for federal aid.

Homosexual men are by no means alone in their diseases; homosexual women ('lesbians') are 19 times more likely to have had syphilis than normal women; 2 times more likely to have had genital warts; 4 times more likely to have had scabies; 7 times more likely to have had an infection from vaginal contact; 29 times more likely to have had an infection from oral-vaginal contact; and 12 times more likely to have had an infection caused by penile contact.²¹

As professor Jerome Lejeune of Descartes University, Paris, says of AIDS: "Only God can truly pardon the one who violates His laws; man pardons at times; Nature never pardons at all: She is not a person."²²

References: AIDS.

- 1 Dr. Leon J. Podles. "Whom the Gods Would Destroy, They First Make Mad." *Fidelity Magazine*, October 1987. Page 20.
- 2 "Glossary," *New York Gay Men's Health Crisis*. Also, "Glossary," *Engage/Social Action*, United Methodist Church, Washington, DC, February 1986, page 8.

- ³ *Journal of the American Medical Association*, February 4, 1983. Also described in *New Dimensions Magazine*, March 1990.
- ⁴ "The Columbus of AIDS." *National Review*, November 6, 1987, page 19.
- ⁵ W. Shephard Smith, Jr. "The Politics of AIDS." Reprint offered by the American Family Association, Post Office Drawer 2440, Tupelo, Mississippi 38803. Also see Malcolm Gladwell, *LA Times-Washington Post Service*. "Last Crusade for Bergalis Set to Begin." *The Oregonian*, September 26, 1991, page A3.
- ⁶ Mona Charen. "There's Poison Here All Right!" *American Family Association Journal*, February 1989, page 12.
- ⁷ K. Clifford. "Insurance Attorney Alleges Fraud With AIDS Coverage." *American Medical Association News*, May 8, 1987, page 2. Also described in Father Richard Butler, O.P. "Are They Really 'Gay?'" *Fidelity Magazine*, October 1987, page 12.
- ⁸ Senator H.L. Richardson of the California State Assembly. "AIDS — Deadly Disease With Civil Rights." *National Federation for Decency Journal*, August 1987, page 13.
- ⁹ News of Interest. "AIDS Suicide Rates Higher." *American Family Association Journal*, August 1988, page 17.
- ¹⁰ M. Dalakas, et al. "AIDS and the Nervous System." *Journal of the American Medical Association*, 261:2,396, 1989.
- ¹¹ James G. Bruen, Jr. "Koop de Theatre." *Fidelity Magazine*, April 1987, page 15.
- ¹² C. Everett Koop, M.D., Sc.D. *The Surgeon General's Report on Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome*. United States Department of Health and Human Services, 1986, 36 pages. Free to the public. Reviewed by Wayne Lutton on pages 54 to 56 of the January 30, 1987 issue of *National Review*.
- ¹³ Dr. William Hasetine of Harvard Medical School, quoted in the March 18, 1986 issue of the *New York Times*.
- ¹⁴ Michael Fumento, author of *The Myth of Heterosexual AIDS*. Quoted in Alan K. Ota. "Outing." *The Oregonian*, June 24, 1990, page M1.
- ¹⁵ Harry Hay, quoted in *Outweek Magazine*, June 27, 1990, page 95.
- ¹⁶ Homosexual actor Douglas Lambert, who died of AIDS in December 1986, quoted in the *Toronto Daily Sun* of March 1, 1987. Also quoted in a letter to *Fidelity Magazine* by James H. Cotter of Barrie, Ontario, April 1987, page 9.
- ¹⁷ Brad Hayton and John Eldredge. "Homosexual Rights: What's Wrong?" Focus on the Family *Citizen*, March 18, 1991, pages 6 to 8. Also see Joyce Price. "High-Risk Sex Acts Still Common Among Gays, Bisexuals." *Washington Times*, December 28, 1989.
- ¹⁸ AIDS-infected homosexual Wally Hansen of San Francisco, Barbara Kantrowitz et al. "Teenagers and AIDS." *Newsweek Magazine*, August 3, 1992, pages 45 to 49.
- ¹⁹ Robert C. Noble, M.D. "There is No Safe Sex." *Newsweek Magazine*, April 1, 1991, page 8.
- ²⁰ David A. Noebel, Wayne C. Lutton, and Paul Cameron. *AIDS: Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome*. Summit Ministries Research Center, Manitou Springs, Colorado, 80829. 1985, 149 pages, \$3.95. Reviewed by Chilton Williamson, Jr. on page 58 of the April 11, 1986 issue of *National Review*. A review of the literature that has been written about AIDS, and an examination of the tactics used by homosexuals to take advantage of the plague to further their own goals.
- ²¹ H.J. Jaffe and C. Keewhan, et al. "National Case-Control Study of Kaposi's Sarcoma and Pneumocystic Carinii Pneumonia in Homosexual Men; Part 1, Epidemiological Results." *Annals of Internal Medicine*, 1983, 99(2), pages 145 to 157.
- ²² "Tromperie Sur L'Amour." *The Religion & Society Report*, January 1990, page 3.
- Nancy Dubler and David Nimmons. *Ethics on Call: A Medical Ethicist Shows How to Take Charge of Life-and-Death Choices*. Harmony Books, 210 East 50th Street, New York, New York 10022. 1992, 405 pages. Reviewed on page 2,819 of the May 27, 1992 issue of the *Journal of the American Medical Association*. A revealing look at the day-to-day decisions that go on in a large hospital. The author, who has advised medical personnel on many occasions, describes specific cases, including passive euthanasia, making critical decisions for newborns, notification of a person whose spouse tests HIV-positive, and questions of sustained care. The author also examines the agendas, habits, and "circles of consent" that interact in such decisions.
- Victor Gong, M.D., and Norman Rudnick (editors). *AIDS Facts and Issues*. New Brunswick: Rutgers University Press. 1987, 390 pages. A book from a "neutral" perspective (i.e., mildly pro-homosexual) that addresses the major components of the ethical and practical dimensions of the AIDS "epidemic." The clinical spectrum, at-risk groups, our response to AIDS, and research and avoidance of AIDS.
- Greenhaven Press. *AIDS: Opposing Viewpoints*. Greenhaven Press Opposing Viewpoints Series, Post Office Box 289009, San Diego, California 92128-9009. 1988, 223 pages. Each section includes several essays by leading authorities on both sides of each issue. The questions asked are: "How Serious is AIDS?," "How Can AIDS Be Controlled?," "Will Controlling AIDS Undermine Civil Rights?," "Is the Government's Response to AIDS Adequate?," and "How Will AIDS Affect Society?" Authors include Surgeon General C. Everett Koop and Congressman William E. Dannemeyer. A catalog is available from the above address and can be obtained by calling 1-(800) 231-5163.
- C. Everett Koop, M.D., and Timothy Johnson, M.D. *Let's Talk: An Honest Conversation on Critical Issues*. Zondervan Press, 1992, 144 pages, \$8.99. Reviewed by William Griffin on page 8 of the November 8, 1992 issue of *Catholic Twin Circle*. A former Surgeon General of the United States and ABC-TV's medical editor discuss the critical issues of abortion, euthanasia, AIDS, and health care. Both writers are Christians who disagree on some of the issues, and this book, which is a published version of their informal debates, helps Christians examine some of the more arcane and complicated aspects of the above issues.
- William H. Masters, M.D., Virginia E. Johnson, and Robert C. Kolodny, M.D. *Crisis: Heterosexual Behavior in the Age of AIDS*. Grove Publishers, 1988. 243 pages, \$15.95. Reviewed by Wayne Lutton on pages 48 and 49 of the May 27, 1988 issue of *National Review*. The authors show how the AIDS virus has "broken out" of its original target population and is now heavily striking at the heterosexual population and at drug users. The book ranges over many topics, including the failure of promiscuous homo- and heterosexuals to resort to "safe sex" in significant numbers, the underestimation of AIDS cases by the government, and the doubtful safety of the nation's blood supply.
- Lawrence J. McNamee, M.D. and Brian F. McNamee, M.D. *AIDS: The Nation's First Politically Protected Disease*. La Habra, California: National Medical Legal Publishing House, 1988, \$12.95, 182 pages. Reviewed by Michael D. Collins in the June 1989 *Fidelity Magazine*. The authors focus on the social impacts caused when marital fidelity and monogamy are replaced with bestiality and anal sex. The politicians have come to see homosexuals as a protected group that require special privileges that are absolutely immutable and transcendent of all other person's rights and privileges (rather like the abortion "right").
- David A. Noebel, Wayne C. Lutton, and Paul Cameron. *AIDS: Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome*. Summit Ministries Research Center, Manitou Springs, Colorado, 80829. 1985, 149 pages, \$3.95. Reviewed by Chilton Williamson, Jr. on page 58 of the April 11, 1986 issue of *National Review*. A review of the literature that has been written about AIDS, and an examination of the tactics used by homosexuals to take advantage of the plague to further their own goals.
- Father Enrique T. Rueda and Michael Schwartz. *Gays, AIDS, and You*. 130 pages, paperback, \$4.95. 1987. Order from the Devin Adair Company, 143 Sound Beach Avenue, Post Office Box A, Old Greenwich, Connecticut 06870, or from Our Lady's Book Service, Nazareth Homestead, R.D. 1, Box 258, Constable, New York 12926, telephone: 1-800-263-8160. The writers characterize AIDS as a "politically-protected plague," and show how society has disarmed itself against AIDS. The authors show how homosexuals are exploiting the virus for sympathy and as a coverup to pursue their own perverse goals. The homosexual movement refuses to call for chastity and it rejects any sort of morality, instead fervently hoping

Further Reading: AIDS.

Gene Antonio. *The AIDS Cover-Up?: The Real and Alarming Facts About AIDS*. 270 pages, \$9.95. Order from Ignatius Press, 15 Oakland Avenue, Harrison, New York 10528. This book presents the true nature of AIDS, free of media glamorization and euphemisms. What danger does it pose? How is it really transmitted? How safe are we? All material is documented from primary medical sources and is unassailable.

Paul Cameron. *Exposing the AIDS Scandal*. Huntington House Publishers, Post Office Box 53788, Lafayette, Louisiana 70505. 1986, 151 pages. The author, who is universally hated by homosexuals because he pulls no punches, certainly does not do so in this book, which blasts C. Everett Koop, a cowardly government, and the sodomites themselves. Cameron also reveals the magnitude of the AIDS threat and describes how current policies help to spread instead of retard the disease.

that the government will bail it out with some miracle cure. Meanwhile, they carelessly and recklessly endanger all of society.

Charles F. Turner, Heather G. Miller, and Lincoln E. Moses (editors). *AIDS: Sexual Behavior and Intravenous Drug Use*. National Research Council, Committee on AIDS Research and the Behavioral, Social, and Statistical Sciences, Commission on Behavioral and Social Sciences and Education. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press, 1989, 575 pages. More than fifty experts on AIDS contributed to this massive volume, which covers just about all aspects of the disease, from behavior to epidemiology to the problems that now obstruct effective research in this area.

United States Government. *Acquired Immune Deficiency and Chemical Dependency*. A report on a national meeting held in San Francisco in April 1986 on the role of alcohol and other drugs on AIDS. Topics include the nature of AIDS, chemical dependency and AIDS, alcohol and the immune system, AIDS and alcoholism, and related topics. Serial Number 017-024-01320-0, 1987, 82 pages, \$2.50. Order by mail from Superintendent of Documents, United States Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402, or by telephone from (202) 783-3238.

United States Government. *AIDS: A Public Health Challenge; State Issues, Policies, and Programs*. Volume 1: *Assessing the Problem*. Information on administration and organization, screening and testing, surveillance, confidentiality, and potential for discrimination. Serial number 017-024-01339-1, 1987, 322 pages, \$11.00. Volume 2: *Managing and Financing the Problem*. Information on financing care and service programs, medical care, support services, education, and research. Serial number 017-024-01340-4, 1987, 144 pages, \$8.00. Volume 3: *Resource Guide*. Bibliography, terminology, CDC recommendations and guidelines, education and training centers, and other related information on AIDS. Serial number 017-024-01341-2, 1987, 132 pages, \$6.00. AIDS and the Education of Our Children. This is the Federal AIDS pamphlet sent to every household in the country. Serial number 065-000-00333-3, 1988, 34 pages, \$25.00 (sold in packages of 25 only).

United States Government. *AIDS Bibliography*. A monthly subscription service on the newest articles published about all aspects of AIDS. Serial Number 717-123-00000-0, monthly, \$4.00 per issue. Order by mail from Superintendent of Documents, United States Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402, or by telephone from (202) 783-3238.

United States Government. *Secretary's Work Group on Pediatric HIV Infection and Disease: Final Report*. Defines the scope of the problem of HIV infection among infants, children, and adolescents, and provides recommendations for action, study, research, care, financing, and prevention. Serial Number 017-024-01369-2, 1988, 94 pages, \$5.50. Order by mail from Superintendent of Documents, United States Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402, or by telephone from (202) 783-3238.

APPENDIX A
LIST OF FIGURES

Figure	Title of Figure	Page
1	Rules for Debate Preparation and Tactics for Successful Debating	2
2	The Seven Essential Parameters for a Successful Debate or Presentation	3
3	Summary of Scripture References Regarding Homosexuality	32
4	Results of Studies and Surveys on the Percentage of the Public That Claims to Have a Homosexual Orientation	39
5	The Experts Speak on the Source of Homosexual Orientation	46
6	Characteristics of the Homosexual Addiction	47
7	Essay on the Homosexual Revolution By Sodomite Michael Swift	54
8	Demands of the National Committee for Gay Civil Rights	56
9	Typical Demands of Homosexuals Regarding School Indoctrination Programs	57
10	Examples of the Malevolent Effects of 'Gay Rights' Laws: What Happens When the Homosexuals Get Their Way	58
11	Homosexual Vows of Violence	78
12	Partial List of National Advocacy Groups That Support 'Gay Rights'	88
13	Examples of Homosexual Serial Killers and Mass Murderers	96
14	Typical Titles of Homosexual Pornographic Films	99
15	Average Frequency and Type of Homosexual Activities	102
16	Examples of Sodomites Expressing Their Sexual Desire for Young Boys	106
17	California Penal Code Revisions Sought By the Rene Guyon Society	112
18	Philosophy and Goals of the North American Man-Boy Love Association (NAMBLA)	113
19	Typical Examples of Pederast Advertisements in the 'Mainline' Homosexual Magazine <i>The Advocate</i>	116
20	Historical and Projected United States AIDS Deaths, 1979 to 1992	122
21	Historical and Projected Cumulative United States AIDS Deaths, 1979 to 1992	123
22	Annual Federal Expenditures for AIDS Education, Research, and Prevention	126
23	Relative Incidence of Sexually Transmitted Diseases Among the General Male Population and Homosexual Males in the United States	127

INDEX

- Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome (AIDS)
 - AIDS dementia, 124
 - ELISA tests, 119
 - And euthanasia, 124
 - Expenditures on, 125
 - In the former Soviet Union, 122
 - Threat to health professionals, 121
 - Western Blot tests, 119
- ACT-UP (AIDS Coalition to Unleash Power), 66, 78
 - Attacks on Catholic churches, 83
 - Violence by ACT-UP, 73
- Ad hominem* attacks, 7, 17
- Addiction
 - Homosexuality as addiction, 45
- American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU)
 - Defense of child molesters, 38
 - Support for homosexuality, 88
- American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU), 85
 - Coercion of Catholic college, 69
- American Family Association (AFA), 73
- American Gay Atheists, 29
- American Psychiatric Association (APA)
 - Intimidation of APA by homosexuals, 40
- 'Anti-God and Country Brigade,' 75
- ARC (AIDS-Related Complex), 119
- 'Argument of the beard,' 14
- Autoerotic asphyxiation, 100
- Bailey, J. Michael
 - 'Twins' study and homosexuality, 42
- Bergalis, Kimberly, 121
- Bestiality, 94
- Bigotry, anti-Christian
 - By homosexuals, 75, 82, 83, 85
- Bork, Robert,
 - Comments by Ted Kennedy, 8
- Bryant, Anita, 73
- Buchanan, Patrick
 - On Alfred Kinsey's sex studies, 38
- Catholic Church
 - Position on homosexuality, 31
- 'Catholics' for a Free Choice (CFFC), 31, 89
- Child abuse
 - By sex researchers, 38
- Childhood Sensuality Circle, 111
- Clarification, 13
- Clinton, Bill
 - And homosexuals in the military, 60
- Communism
 - Attitude towards homosexuality, 124
- Condoms
 - Ineffectiveness against AIDS, 124
- Crisis pregnancy centers (CPCs)
 - Attacks upon CPCs by homosexuals, 84
- Dannemeyer, William, 92
- Daughters of Bilitis,
 - Influencing American Psychiatric Association, 40
- Debate
 - Debate with Humanists, 24
 - Tactics used by anti-lifers, 6
- Dial-a-porn
 - And homosexuality, 98
- Dignity, 31, 74, 88
- Diversion
 - Debating tactic used by anti-lifers, 6
- Dugas, Gaetan, 121
- Eulenspiegel Society, 111
- Euthanasia
 - Threat to AIDS patients, 124
- Extrapolation, 14
- Falwell, Jerry
 - Attacks upon Falwell by homosexuals, 84
- Fetishes
 - In pornography, 98
- 'Fisting,' 100
- '4-H Club,' 121
- Freud, Sigmund
 - On sexual perversions, 35
- Gay Activist's Alliance
 - Influencing American Psychiatric Association, 40
- Gay Media Task Force, 72
- Georgetown University
 - And campus homosexuals, 69
- GRID (Gay-Related Immune Deficiency), 119
- Griswold v. Connecticut*, 120
- Guilt by association
 - As anti-life debating tactic, 8
- 'Hate crimes,' 65
- HIV (Human Immunodeficiency Virus), 119
- Hoaxer Project, 65
- Homosexuality
 - As addiction, 45
 - Cannibalism, 96
 - Anti-Christian bigotry by homosexuals, 75
 - Brain study 'proving' genetic homosexuality, 41
 - Dial-a-porn, 98
 - 'Fisting,' 100
 - Frequency of practices, 101
 - Life span impacts of homosexuality, 101
 - Mass murder, 95
 - Morality of description of practices, 92
 - Necrophilia, 99
 - Objectives, 44
 - Pedophilia, 106
 - 'Rimming,' 100
 - Sado-masochism, 100
 - 'Scat games,' 100
 - As sexual addiction, 45
 - Sexually-transmitted diseases (STDs), 126
 - Sexual practices, 126
 - 'Snuff' films, 98
 - 'Ten percent' myth, 36
 - Terrorism by homosexuals, 53
 - Transvestitism, 100
 - 'Twins' study 'showing' genetic homosexuality, 42
- Humanism
 - As a weapon against the Church, 74
 - Debating with Humanists, 24

- Hustler Magazine*
 Pedophilia link, 117
- Inconsistency
 As anti-life debating tactic, 8
- Infantilism, 94
- Insurance fraud by homosexuals, 121
- International Diaper Pail Foundation, 95
- International Gay Association (IGA), 108
- Kaposi's Sarcoma, 120
- Kennedy, Senator Edward
 On Judge Robert Bork, 8
- "Kiddie porn," 111
- Kinsey Institute for Research on Sex, Gender, and
 Reproduction, 36
- Kinsey, Alfred
 Originator of the "ten percent" myth, 36
 Survey of homosexual orientation source, 43
- Koop, C. Everett,
 Report on AIDS, 125
- LaVey, Simon
 Hypothalamus homosexual orientation study, 41
- Lejeune, Jerome, 128
- Lichter-Rothman study, 73
- Mattachine Society, 125
 Influencing American Psychiatric Association, 40
- Metropolitan Community Church, 29, 74, 89
- "Mystagoguery"
 As anti-life debating tactic, 11
- National Abortion Rights Action League (NARAL)
 Support for homosexuality, 89
- National Coalition of Gay Organizations (NCGO)
 Approval of pedophilia, 111
- National Endowment of the Arts (NEA)
 Attacks on the American Family Association, 8
- National Gay and Lesbian Task Force, 89
- National Gay Task Force (NGTF)
 Goal of repeal of age of consent laws, 111
- National Institute of Mental Health (NIMH)
 Task Force on Homosexuality, 40
- National Lawyers Guild Gay Caucus, 89
- National Organization for Women (NOW)
 Pro-homosexual advocacy, 114
 Support for homosexuality, 89
- Necrophilia
 And homosexuality, 99
- Newspeak
 Use of Newspeak by homosexuals, 91
- Noahide Laws, 27
- North American Man-Boy Love Association
 (NAMBLA), 64, 65, 108, 111
 Statement of philosophy and goals, 111
- O'Connor, John Cardinal, 83
- "Outing," 85
- Paedophilic Information Exchange (PIE), 111
- Parallelism, 14
- "Patient Zero," 65, 97
- Pedophilia
 And homosexuality, 106
 And pornography, 98
 Organized pedophile groups, 110
- Pilpel, Harriet
 Threats against publication of Kinsey results, 38
- Plato
 Opinion of homosexuality, 82
- Pomeroy, Wardell
 On the 'benefits' of incest, 108
- Powell, Colin, 60
- Privacy
 And immoral activities, 63
- Refutation, 13
- 'Religious' Coalition for Abortion Rights (RCAR), 89
- Rene Guyon Society, 111
- Revolutionary Communist Party of the United States
 Stereotyping of pro-life activists, 7
- Right to privacy, 122
 And sex education, 38
- "Rimming," 100
- Roe v. Wade*, 120
- Rooney, Andy, 69
- Sable Communications v. FCC*, 98
- Sado-masochism (S&M)
 And homosexuality, 100
- "Safe sex," 125
- Satanism
 And pornography, 98
- "Scat games," 100
- Schillebeeckx, Edward, 75
- Scripture
 On homosexuality, 83
- Sex Education and Information Council of the
 United States (SIECUS)
 On the 'gentle' nature of child molesters, 108
- Sisters of Perpetual Indulgence, 75
- Snuff films and homosexuals, 98
- Socarides, Charles, M.D., 41
- Socrates
 Opinion of homosexuality, 82
- Sodomy, 99
- Stereotyping
 As anti-life debating tactic, 7
- Studds, Gerry, 115
- Supreme Court decisions
Griswold v. Connecticut, 120
Roe v. Wade, 120
Sable Communications v. FCC, 98
- TEGWAR
 And the victim status, 69
- Thorstad, David, 109
- Transvestitism
 And homosexuality, 100
- Unitarian Universalist Association
 Explicit sex education program, 38
- Victim status
 Use by homosexuals, 63, 64
- Violence
 By homosexuals, 53
- White, Ryan, 65
- Wiesel, Elie
 On debate, 1